



CHUMASH BEREISHIT

The Book of Genesis

Parshat Noach

A free excerpt from the Kehot Publication Society's new Chumash Breishis/Book of Genesis with commentary based on the works of the Lubavitcher Rebbe, produced by Chabad of California.

The full volume is available for purchase at www.kehot.com.

For personal use only. All rights reserved. The right to reproduce this book or portions thereof, in any form, requires permission in writing from Chabad of California, Inc.

With an Interpolated English Translation and Commentary Based on the Works of

The Lubavitcher Rebbe

THE TORAH - CHUMASH BEREISHIT

WITH AN INTERPOLATED ENGLISH TRANSLATION AND COMMENTARY BASED ON THE WORKS OF THE LUBAVITCHER REBBE

> Copyright © 2008 by Chabad of California

A project of **Chabad of California**

741 Gayley Avenue, Los Angeles, CA 90024 310-208-7511 / Fax 310-208-5811

Published by

Kehot Publication Society

770 Eastern Parkway, Brooklyn, New York 11213 718-774-4000 / Fax 718-774-2718

Order Department:

291 Kingston Avenue, Brooklyn, New York 11213 718-778-0226 / Fax 718-778-4148 www.kehot.com

All rights reserved, including the right to reproduce this book or portions thereof, in any form, without permission, in writing, from Chabad of California, Inc.

The Kehot logo is a trademark of Merkos L'Inyonei Chinuch, Inc.

ISBN: 978-0-8266-0190-1 ISBN: 978-0-8266-0195-2 (set)

Published in the United States of America



חומש בראשית

THE TORAH

With an Interpolated English Translation and Commentary Based on the Works of

The Lubavitcher Rebbe Rabbi Menachem M. Schneerson

Chumash Bereishit

The Book of Genesis

Parshat Noach



Kehot Publication Society
770 Eastern Parkway, Brooklyn NY 11213

GENESIS Bereishit Noach 2 73

Lech Lecha Vayeira Chayei Sarah Toldot Vayeitzei Vayishlach Vayeishev Mikeitz Vayigash Vayechi

EXODUS

Shemot Vaeira Bo Beshalach Yitro Mishpatim Terumah Tetzaveh Ki Tisa Vayakheil Pekudei

LEVITICUS

Vayikra Tzav Shemini Tazria Metzora Acharei Mot Kedoshim Emor Behar Bechukotai

NUMBERS

Bemidbar Naso Beha'alotecha Shelach Korach Chukat Balak Pinchas Matot Masei

DEUTERONOMY

Devarim
Va'etchanan
Eikev
Re'eh
Shoftim
Ki Teitzei
Ki Tavo
Netzavim
Vayeilech
Ha'azinu
Vezot Habrachah



Overview

n the previous *parashah*, *Bereishit*, we saw how God created the world and gave humanity the mission of transforming it into His home, and how humanity then spurned that mission, abandoning it *en masse*.

This being the case, we would expect the next act in this Divine drama to be the inception of the Jewish people, the nation designated to cultivate Divine consciousness and steer humanity back onto the course of living life in God's presence. The time is seemingly ripe: the stage is set; all the props are in place; there even appears to be a suitable candidate for the protagonist who will serve as the progenitor of this new people: *parashat Bereishit* ends teasingly with the words, "Noah found favor in the eyes of God."

Yet the Torah keeps us in suspense, postponing the genesis of the Jewish people until the next *parashah*. Evidently, some additional groundwork needs to be laid before the world will be ready for the advent of a chosen people. The detailed description of this groundwork is the subject of *Parashat Noach*, which is named after its protagonist. Noah was the man whom God singled out to build the ark, through which human and animal life would be spared from the Flood that would wipe out the incorrigibly iniquitous human race, allowing it to begin anew.

What was this groundwork? What additional steps had to be taken before the world could begin its upward climb toward the birth of the Jewish people and the giving of the Torah at Mount Sinai? To address this question, we first need to take a closer look at the name of this *parashah*, since, as we have already pointed out, the names of the *parashiot* disclose their essential message and lesson.

The word (in this case, the name) *Noach* means "rest" and "tranquility." Yet the events in this *parashah* are anything but restful and tranquil. The cataclysmic flood that ruthlessly and indiscriminately destroys all life on earth is certainly the epitome of upheaval and unrest, as are the two remaining significant episodes of the *parashah*: the cursing of Ham and the forced dispersion of humanity from the Tower of Babel.

However, if we look at the underlying purpose of these incidents and their ensuing results, we can see that the name *Noach* is actually quite fitting. As physically turbulent as the flood may have been, its purpose was to cure the world of the even-more problematic

^{1.} Genesis 6:8.

spiritual state that necessitated it. The antediluvian world was still relatively young, and all forms of life possessed the full vigor of youth—as evinced most strikingly by the extraordinary human longevity that characterized this era. Yet this strength was brittle: once creatures developed and matured, they became inflexible, almost immutable; it was almost impossible for them to change. This was no less true of the spiritual dimension of life than of the physical dimension: once people's characters were molded and their modes of behavior formulated, it was extremely difficult for them to change. And since societal norms were all the while becoming increasingly corrupt, the overwhelming majority of humanity became progressively entrenched in a downward spiral of degenerating moral attitudes and behavior.

The Flood changed all this. The battering waters softened the earth not only physically but spiritually, as well, making reality more pliable, more flexible, more receptive to change. The "new world" Noah beheld upon emerging from the ark² was one in which the winds of repentance (*teshuvah*) were blowing freely, accessible to all, no matter how chronically unwholesome their behavior might become.

Thus, when God declared after the Flood, "Never again will there be a flood that will destroy the earth," He was not reconciling Himself to people continuing to sin as they had before, nor was He admitting that by flooding the earth, He had made some kind of blunder that He would never again repeat. Rather, He was saying that by flooding the earth, He altered reality in such a way that it would never again become *necessary* to bring on a flood—not because people's nature had improved for the better, but because He had now provided them with a novel mechanism that they could use to counteract and even eradicate the effects of negative behavior.

As such, the Flood was a highly significant and crucial step toward achieving the goal of Creation, namely, promoting and disseminating Divine consciousness in the world until it ultimately would be transformed into God's natural home. It was therefore also a crucial step in laying the groundwork for the genesis of the Jewish people. The message of hope that the Torah is supposed to convey to the world is that it is never too late; that God is always waiting to welcome us back with open arms; and that we can always begin anew, even going on to fulfill our Divine mission with a success we never thought imaginable.

The lesson of this *parashah* remains perennially pertinent to our lives. When we are confronted with a particularly trying situation or turbulent phase in our lives, it would serve us well to recall that, just like the Flood, its purpose is to cleanse and refine us. By following the example of Noah, who did not panic in the face of the impending floodwaters but rather resolutely stood his ground, we can not only come away unscathed from the ordeal but in fact stand to reap the potential benefits inherent within it, even emerging strengthened. By focusing on the opportunity inherent in the challenge rather than on the superficial difficulty with which we are confronted, we transform the destructive floodwaters into "the waters of Noah"⁴—the waters of tranquility and rest.

And if, as was Noah, we are wise enough to use the experience advantageously, we can thereby help transform the whole world into an environment more conducive to Divine consciousness, thus bringing it closer to its ultimate and true fulfillment.⁵

^{2.} Vayikra Rabbah 30:8. 3. Genesis 9:11. 4. Isaiah 54:9. 5. Based on Likutei Sichot, vol. 20, pp. 285-287.

אַכּין תּוּלְדָת נֹחַ נֹחַ גְּבָר זַכָּאי ONKELOS ₪ פָּאָלִין תּוּלְדָת נֹחַ נֹחַ גְּבָר זַכָּאי שָׁלִים הֲוָה בְּדְרוֹהִי בְּדַחַלְתָּא דִייָ הַלִּיה וֹחַ.

6:9 אֱבֶּה תְּוֹלְדָת נַׁחַ נַחַ אָישׁ צַדִּיק תָּמִים הָנֶה בְּדְרֹתֵיוּ אַת־הַאֱלֹהֵים הַתָּהַלֵּדְ־נִחַ:

-∞ RASHI 🗷

הַתְהַלַּכְתִּי לְפָנִיו״. נֹחַ הָיָה צְרִיךְּ סַעֵד לְתוֹמְכוֹ, אֲבָל אַבְרָהָם הָיָה מִתְחַזֵּק וּמְהַלֵּךְ בְּצִדְקוֹ מֵאַלָּיו: הַּתְּהַלֶּךְ. לְשׁוֹן עָבַר. וְזֶהוּ שִׁמוּשׁוֹ שֶׁל לְמֶ״ד: בִּלְשׁוֹן בָּבֵד, מְשַׁפֶּשֶׁת לְהַבָּא וּלְשֶׁעָבַר בְּלְשׁוֹן אֶחָד: ״קוּם הִתְהַלֵּךְ״יּ לְהַבָּא, ״הִתְהַלֶּךְ נֹחַ״ לְשֶׁעָבַר. ״הִתְּפַלֵל בְּעַד עֲבָדִיךְ״־לְהַבָּא, ״וּבָא וְהִתְפַּלֵל אֶל הַבַּיִת הַזֶּה״׳ לְשׁוֹן עָבַר, אֶלְא שהוי״ו שבּרֹאשׁוֹ הוֹפְכוֹ להבּא: אַלָּה תּוֹלְדֹת נֹחַ נֹחַ אִישׁ צַדִּיק. הוֹאִיל וְהַוְּכִּירוֹ — סַפֵּר בִּשְׁבְחוֹ, שֻׁנֶּאֲמֵרי: ״וֵבֶר צַדִּיק לִבְרְכָה״. דְּבָר אַחֵר: לְלַמֶּדְךְ, שֻׁעַקר תּוֹלְדוֹמֵיהָם שֶׁל צַדִּיקים מֵעֲשִׁים טוֹבִים: בְּּל שֶׁבֵּן בְּדֹרֹתְיוֹ. יֵשׁ מֵרַבּוֹתֵינוּ דּוֹרְשִׁים אוֹתוֹ לְשֶׁבַח: כָּל שֶׁבֵּן שָׁאַלוּ הָיָה בְּדוֹר צַדִּיקים הָיָה צַדִּיק יוֹתֵר. וְיֵשׁ שְׁדּוֹרְשִׁים אוֹתוֹ לְגְנַאי: לְפִי דוֹרוֹ הָיָה צַדִּיק, וְאָלוּ הָיָה בְּדוֹרוֹ שֶׁל אוֹתוֹ לֹגְנַאי: לְפִי דוֹרוֹ הָיָה לַכְלוּם: אֶת הָאֱלֹהִים הִתְּהַלֶּךְ אַבְּרָהְם הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״הִתְהַלֵּךְ לְבָנִי״: ״אֲשֶׁר נֹחַ. וּבְאַבְרָהְם הוּא אוֹמֵר: ״הֹתְהַלֵּךְ לְבָנִי״: ״ץ אֲשֶׁר

1. משלי י, ז. 2. בראשית יז, א. 3. בראשית כד, מ. 4. בראשית יג, יז. 5. שמואל־א יב, יט. 6. מלכים־א ח, מב.

- ⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷 -

disparages Noah. The Maggid of Mezerich, however, finds cause to praise Noah even in this context: Since Noah lived in a generation of extremely wicked people, he was unable to elevate them, and moreover, they hampered his own spiritual growth. He was like a person on a rooftop, trying to pull up a heavy load with a rope: if the load is too heavy, the person eventually has to drop the load and is nearly pulled off the roof himself. This is why Noah needed God's assistance to maintain his righteousness.

In contrast, the people of Abraham's generation were not as evil. They therefore did not hamper Abraham's spiritual growth, so he was able to progress without being completely dependent upon God and even influence many of them to join his ranks.

Thus, even in the context of the "disparaging" interpretation, Noah was still righteous and faultless according to his ability under the circumstances. But had he lived in Abraham's generation, he, too, would have been able to grow in his righteousness on his own.⁷

(Although Noah died when Abraham was fifty-eight, he is not considered to have lived in Abraham's "generation," since it wasn't until Abraham left Charan at seventy-five that he began to truly influence his generation to think like he did and to thus merit being called "the generation of Abraham."8)

He lived in corrupt times: Although Noah was the only righteous person of his generation, this singularity incredibly did not negatively affect him!

This thought can serve to inspire us when a defeatist inner voice taunts us: "Why do you even bother to study the Torah and fulfill God's commandments at all? After all, you are just one very small person in a very big world that is often cold and even hostile to goodness and holiness."

The story of Noah provides a fitting response to this defeatist inner voice: Noah resolved to behave properly despite the antagonistic behavior of his contemporaries, and furthermore, his conduct brought salvation to the entire world. If Noah, who was truly on his own, was capable of this, certainly we today, who are *not* alone in our commitment to Torah, should be able to courageously withstand the challenges of our world.⁹

≈ A CLOSER LOOK ≪

[9] The Torah first describes his righteousness: Why doesn't the Torah describe the righteousness of other outstandingly righteous individuals, such as the patriarchs, immediately after mentioning their names?¹⁰

In the case of the patriarchs, the Torah need not mention their righteousness immediately upon mentioning their names since it details their righteousness at length throughout the narrative of their lives. However, in the case of Noah, the Torah does not provide us with the details of his righteousness. Even the fact that he indeed carried out God's com-

mand in building the ark does not necessarily mean he was righteous, since: (a) the purpose of the ark was to save him, and (b) the Torah does not indicate that he went *beyond* what he was commanded to do. It must therefore immediately inform us that he was indeed righteous.¹¹

Alternatively, the Torah mentions Noah's righteousness to teach us the idea of praising the righteous. Once we have internalized this lesson, the Torah need not repeat it each time a righteous person is mentioned.¹²

^{7.} Or Torah (Rimzei Torah), Noach 6a. 8. Likutei Sichot, vol. 20, pp. 13-21. 9. Hitva'aduyot 5743, vol. 1, pp. 412-413. 10. See Gur Aryeh and others. 11. Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, pp. 37-38, note 14. 12. Likutei Sichot, vol. 28, p. 136, note 40.

Genesis 6:9 NOACH

The Flood

6:9 The following are the descendants of Noah. Inasmuch as Noah alone was destined to perpetuate the lineage of the human race that began with Adam, the Torah begins a new history of humanity from him.¹ But before enumerating his offspring, the Torah first describes his righteousness, in order to explain why God singled him out to be spared from the impending flood and to demonstrate that our true "offspring" are our good deeds:

Even though his life spanned many corrupt generations,² **Noah was a righteous man;** he remained **faultless despite** the corruptive influence of **his generations**. Nonetheless, he did not possess sufficient moral fortitude to remain righteous on his own. Rather, in order to remain righteous, **Noah walked with God**, that is, he had to keep his mind constantly focused on Him. Thus, on an absolute scale, he would not have been considered exceptionally righteous; he was **faultless** only **relative to** the corruption of **his generations**.

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

9 The following are the descendants of Noah: The Torah's introduction to its account of Noah's descendants provides us with two lessons in childrearing:

The Torah first describes his righteousness: From this we learn that we should articulate our reverence for the special, saintly people who grace our world. It is not enough to *think* about how grateful we are for these people; our children must hear us *talk* about them. At the mere mention of their names, we should start talking about their saintly behavior, just as the Torah does regarding Noah.

In particular, we should articulate our admiration over the fact that they, as Noah was in his time, are "complete" in their saintliness—meaning that it extends to all facets of their lives, even seemingly mundane acts like eating.

Our true offspring are our good deeds: From this we learn that we should raise our children to sense that our greatest aspiration for them is that they excel in good deeds, which carry on our lineage in the spiritual sense.

Blessed with such an upbringing, our children will follow the right path in their relationship with God, with their fellow human beings, and especially with their parents. Such an atmosphere will unite the entire family under the common goal of excelling in acts of goodness and kindness.³

The Torah first describes his righteousness: Speech activates dormant qualities. When we speak negatively about others, it strengthens their negative traits; to an even greater degree, when we speak positively of others, it strengthens their positive qualities.

In light of the above, we see that the purpose of praising the righteous is to affect them positively and give them strength to fulfill their Divine mission. When God Himself praises the righteous, this gives the righteous

enormous strength to fulfill their mission.

This teaches us that we must always try to see the good in others and speak about their good qualities. The result is twofold: we cause the other person's goodness to be revealed to an even greater degree, and we assist them in fulfilling their Divine mission. Furthermore, by praising others, we elicit God's blessings, since when our Father looks down upon His children and sees that they love and take care of each other, He is pleased and therefore happily showers His blessings on us.⁴

He was faultless despite (or relative to) his generation: These two different ways of reading the verse encourage us to emulate Noah's attitude toward his milieu, even when we might be inclined to do otherwise:

When feeling spiritually robust, we might argue that we don't need the protection of "entering the ark," i.e., immersing ourselves in words of prayer and Torah study, for we do not feel threatened by any raging "floodwaters." The first way of reading this verse negates this notion, since even the righteous Noah needed to "enter the ark."

Then there are other times when, like Noah in the second way of understanding this verse, we are righteous only in comparison to those around us. We can then learn from Noah that, despite the "raging waters" threatening us, we nevertheless all have the capacity to save the entire world and ourselves. Our one good deed can tip the scales and cause the world's merits to outweigh its demerits. Just as Noah "beheld a new world" after the Flood,⁵ so can we all build a new world.⁶

He was faultless relative to the corruption of his generations: This implies that had Noah lived in the generation of Abraham, he would *not* have been considered righteous. Rashi therefore says that this interpretation

^{1.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, p. 42. 2. Nachmanides. 3. Likutei Sichot, vol. 9, pp. xiv-xv. 4. Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, pp. 45-46. 5. Bereishit Rabbah 30:8. 6. Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, pp. 282-283.

-80 ONKELOS 03-

10 וָאוֹלִיד נֹחַ תַּלַתַא בָנָין יַת שֶׁם יַת חַם וַיַת יַפָּת: 11 וַאָתְחַבַּּלַת אַרְעָא קֶדָם יְיָ וְאִתְמְלִיאַת אַרִעָא רְעָא יִי יָת אַרְעָא וָהָא אָתִחַבַּלַת אֱרֵי חַבִּילוּ כָל בּשִּׂרָא אֱנָשׁ יָת אֹרְחֵהּ עַל אַרְעָא: 13 וַאַמַר יִיָּ לְנֹחַ קּצָּא דְכָל בִּשִּׂרָא עַל לִקָדַמַי אַרֵי אָתִמְלִיאַת אַרְעַא חַטוֹפִין מִן קַדָם עוֹבַדֵיהוֹן בִּישַׁיָּא וָהָא אָנַא מִחַבּּלְהוֹן עָם אַרְעַא: תֵבוֹתָא דְאָעִין 14 עֵבֵיד לַרְּ תעביד ית מדוֹרין דקדרום תַבוֹתָא וְתַחֲפֵי יָתַהּ מִגָּו וּמְבַּרָא בַּכוּפַרַא:

10 וַיִּוֹלֶד גָּחַ שְׁלֹשֶׁה בָגָים אֶת־שֵׁם אֶת־חָם וְאָת־יֵפֶּת: 11 וַתִּשְּׁחֵת הָאֶרִץ לִּפְגֵי הָאֶלֹהֶים וַתִּפְּלֵא הָאֶרֶץ חָמֵם: 12 וַיִּרְא אֱלֹהֵים אֶת־הָאֶרֶץ וְהִנֵּה נִשְׁחֲתָה כִּי־הִשְּׁחְית בְּל־בָּשֶׂר אֶת־דַּרְכָּוֹ עַל־הָאֶרֶץ: ם 13 וַיִּאמֶר אֱלֹהִים לְנֹחַ לֵץ כִּל־בָּשָׂר בָּא לְפָנַי כִּי־מֵלְאָה הָאֶרֶץ חָמֶם מִפְּנֵיהֶם וְהִנְנִי מַשְׁחִיתֵם אֶת־הָאֶרֶץ:

14 עֲשֵׂה לְךְּ תַבָּת עֲצִי־גֹּפֶר כָנֶּים תַעֲשֶׂה אֶת־הַתֵּבֶּר וכפרת אתה מבּית ומחוץ בּכֹפר:

-⊗ RASHI છા

לְּהַ תַּבַת. הַרְבֵּה רָוַח וְהַצְּלָה לְפָנָיו, וְלָמָה הִטְרִיחוֹ בְּבְנְיֶן

זָה? כְּדֵי שֶׁיִּרְאוּהוּ אַנְשֵׁי דּוֹר הַמֵּבּוּל עוֹסֵק בָּה מֵאָה

וְשְשְׁרִים שְׁנָה, וְשׁוֹאֲלִין אוֹתוֹ: מַה זֹאת לְךְּ? וְהוּא אוֹמֵר לְשָׁיִם. עְתִיד הַקָּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ הוּא לְהָבִיא מַבּוּל לְעוֹלְם, אוֹלֵי יְשׁוּבוּ: עֲצֵי גֹפֶּר. כְּךְ שְׁמוֹ. וְלְמָה מִמִין זֶה? עַל שׁם גְּפְרִית שֻׁנְּגְוַר עֲלֵיהֶם לְהִמְּחוֹת בּּוֹ: קְנְיָם. מְדּוֹרִים עַלְכָל בְּהַמְה וְחַיָּה: בַּבּבֶּר. זֶפֶת בִּלְשׁוֹן אֻרְמִי, מְבִּוֹרִים לְכָל בְּהַמְה וְחַיָּה: בַּבּבֶּר. זֶפֶת בִּלְשׁוֹן אֻרְמִי, וּמְבִּינוֹ בְּתַלְמוֹּד ״בּוֹפְרָא״. בְּתַבְּתוֹ שֶׁל מֹשֶׁה, עַל יְדֵי שְׁלֹא יְרִיחַ אוֹתוֹ צַדְּיק רֵיחַ רֵע שֶׁל זֶפֶת. אֲבָל וְעוֹד, כְּדֵי שֻׁלֹא יְרִיחַ אוֹתוֹ צַדְּיק רֵיחַ רֵע שֶׁל זֶפֶת. אֲבָל בְּתוֹ הַמָּנִי הַוֹּפְת הָמָּיִם, זְפְּתָה מְבָּיִת וֹמְבָּחוּץ:

11 וְּתִּשְּׁחַת. לְשׁוֹן עֶרְוָה וַעֲבוֹדָה זְרָה, בְּמוֹ: ״פֶּן תַּשְׁחַתוּן״, ״בִּי הִשְׁחִית בְּל בְּשָׁר.״ וְגוֹי״: וַתִּמְּלֵא הָאָרֶץ חְמְּס. גְּזַל, שֻׁנָּאֱמַר״: ״וֹמְן הָחְמְס אֲשֶׁר בְּכַפֵּיהָם״: 12 בִּי הִשְּׁחִית בָּל בְּשָּׁר. צְּפִלּוֹ בְּהַמָּה חַיָּה זְעוֹף נְוְקְקְין לְשֶׁאֵינְן הַשְׁחִית בָּל בְּשָׂר. צְּפִלּוֹ בְּהַמָּה חַיָּה זְעוֹף נְוְקְקִין לְשֶׁאֵינְן מִינְן : 13 בֹּץ בָּל בְּשָׂר. בְּל מְקוֹם שֻׁאַתָּה מוֹצֵא זְנוּת מִינְן : 13 בֹץ בָּל בְּשָׂר. בְּל מְקוֹם שֻׁאַתָּה מוֹצֵא זְנוּת וַעֲבוֹרָה זְרָה — אַנְדְּרְלְמוֹסְיָא״ בְּאָה לְעוֹלְם, וְהוֹרֶבֶּת טוֹרִיה וְנְעִים: בְּיִ מְלְאָה הָאָרְץ חְמְס. לֹא נָחְתַם גְּוַר דִּינְם אֵלְאָה הֹאָרְץ הְמְּס. לֹא נָחְתַם גְּוַר דִּינְם אֶלְי״. בְּלְמוֹלְם, וְהֹעִרְץ״, וְדוֹמֶה לוֹיי: ״בְּל הַגְּזֵל: אֶת הָאָרֶץ. בְּמוֹ ״מִן הְעִיר, ״חְלָה אֶת רַגְלְיוּ״יִי, מִן רְצִיר. דְּבָר אַחַר: ״אֶת הָאָרֶץ״, עִם הְאָרֶץ, שֶׁאַף שְׁלֹשָׁה רְלִייו. דְּבָר אַחַר: ״אֶת הָאָרֶץ״, עִם הְאָרֶץ, שֶׁאַף שְׁלֹשָׁה טְפְּחִים שֶׁל עֹמֶק הִמַּחֲרִישָׁה נְמּוֹחוּ וְנִטַשְׁיְשׁוֹב: 14 עֲשָׁה

7. דברים ד, טז. 8. פסוק יב. 9. יונה ג, ח. 10. דֶבֶר כַּבֶד מָאד. 11. שמות ט, כט. 12. מלכים־א טו, כג.

−∞ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

to God. By stipulating that Noah build the ark alone, God forced him to engage in an activity that would perplex the world continuously for a protracted period of time, thereby forcing him to reply to their questions about it.

To be sure, a standing, completed ark would also arouse everyone's curiosity, but in a far less effective way than would the drama of a lone man laboring endlessly. Thus, had the ark been built quickly, the world would have been less likely to pay attention to it and Noah even less likely to discuss its significance with them.²³

You shall caulk it inside and outside with pitch: The word for "caulk" (*kofer*) can also connote "atonement" (*kaparah*). Our sages teach us that Torah study and deeds of kindness effect atonement, cleansing a person from the spiritual contamination caused by sin. The phrase can thus be read as follows: When you are in need of atonement [as the generation of Noah was], you shall "caulk yourself" on the *interior* with the *kofer* of Torah study [an inward activity], and on the *exterior* with the *kofer* of deeds of kindness [an outward activity].²⁴

≫ INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[14] Cypress (gopher) wood: Cypress wood embodies *gevurah* (severity), which is why the numerical value of the word gopher (283) equals the sum of the numerical values of the words *binah* (67) and *gevurah* (216), the two principal *sefirot* of the left axis. The pitch used to coat this wood embodied *chesed*, since its purpose was to coat the ark and pro-

tect its passengers. Hence, "you shall caulk it inside and outside with pitch." *Gevurah* needs to be sandwiched between elements of *chesed* to sweeten the severities. We find similarly that Isaac, who embodied *gevurah*, was sandwiched between Abraham, who embodied *chesed*, and Jacob, who embodied *tiferet*, which is biased towards *chesed*.²⁵

^{23.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, p. 37, note 24, pp. 40-41 24. Or HaTorah, Bereishit, vol. 3, 614a. 25. Likutei Levi Yitzchak, Igrot, p. 211.

- 10 **Noah was the father of three sons: Shem,** who would play the most pivotal role in the ensuing history of humanity; **Ham,** the youngest; **and Japheth**, the oldest.¹³
- 11 As recounted above, by the year 1536, the world had become corrupt before God, with idolatry and licentiousness rampant,¹⁴ and in addition, the land was filled with robbery.
- 12 God saw the world, and it was corrupt, for all flesh—even the animals—had perverted its way on the earth by engaging in cross-species relations.
- 13 In that year, **God said to Noah**, "I have decided to put an end to all flesh, for several reasons: Firstly, many of them are guilty of idolatry and licentiousness, and this type of indiscriminate behavior incurs the corrective response of indiscriminate destruction. Nonetheless, these two transgressions by themselves would not be enough to seal their fate; it is **because the world is filled with** *robbery* **due to them that I shall obliterate them from the earth.** True, many of them are below the age of 100 and thus cannot be held legally culpable, ¹⁵ but society has degenerated to the point where there is no longer any hope that they will turn out righteous at a later stage. ¹⁶ Even though I am not going to destroy the world in its entirety, I will wipe out the top layer of earth—as deep as can be reached by a plow—to express how their malevolent behavior almost made Me regret having created the world in the first place. ¹⁷
- 14 Of all the ways at My disposal to spare you from this destruction, I want you to make yourself an enormous ark. Perhaps when everyone sees what you are doing and asks you about it, the news of the impending flood will inspire them to repent. You are to build it out in the open, and I want you to build it yourself, without any help from your sons or anyone else; this way it will take you a long time to build, giving your contemporaries ample time to consider repenting. Make the ark out of cypress wood, for the word for 'cypress' (gofer) is related to the word for 'sulphur' (gofrit), and the floodwater will be sulfurous, 19 a fact that might further encourage the people to repent. You shall make the ark with compartments for each type20 of animal, and you shall caulk it inside and outside with pitch. It will be necessary to caulk it both inside and out because the floodwater will hit it forcefully.

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

14 I want you to build it yourself: God could have easily allowed Noah's sons to help him build the ark, or even have allowed him to hire outside workers. But this would have accelerated the ark's completion, which would have run counter to its purpose. God knew that

Noah was not terribly interested in saving his contemporaries from destruction, for he did not pray for them at all.²¹ The only way Noah would encourage his fellows to mend their evil ways if commanded to do so—and even then, only in order to discharge his obligation

≫ INNER DIMENSIONS **❖**

[10] Shem, Ham and Japheth: Noah's sons are not listed according to the order of their birth but rather in the order of the root of their souls:

Shem is rooted in the right axis of the ten sefirot,

the axis of kindness; Ham in the left axis, that of strength and severity; and Japheth in the middle, the axis of harmony.²²

13. Above, 5:32. 14. Above, 6:1-4. 15. See on 1:28, above. 16. Implied in *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 5, p. 40, note 28. 17. Above, 6:6. *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 35, pp. 72-73. 18. *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, pp. 34-36. 19. See *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 10, p. 35. 20. *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 25, p. 29, note 16. 21. *Zohar* 1:67b ff, 254b, 3:14b ff. 22. See *Zohar* 1:73a; *Or HaTorah*, *Bereishit*, vol. 3, p. 595a, cited in *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 10, p. 28.

−® ONKELOS ଔ-

15 נְדֵין דְּתַעֲבֵיד יְתַהּ תְּלָת מְאָה אַמִּין אַרְבָּא דְתַבוֹתָא חַמְשִׁין רוּמַה: 16 נַהוֹר תַּעֲבֵיד לְתַבוֹתָא וּלְאַמְּתָא דְתַבוֹתָא בְּסִטְרַהּ מִלְּעֵלָא הַלְּעִלְא דְתַבוֹתָא בְּסִטְרַהּ מִלְּעֵלָא מְדוֹרִין אַרְעָאִין תִּנְיָנִין וּתְלִיתָאין מעבדוה: 15 וְזֶּה אֲשֶׁר תַּעֲשֶׂה אֹתֶה שְׁלְשׁ מֵאוֹת אַפָּה אֻרֶּךְ הַתֵּבְּה חֲמִשֵּׁים אַפָּה רְחְבָּה וּשְׁלֹשֵׁים אַפֶּה קוֹמְתָה: 16 צְהַר וֹ תַּעֲשֶׂה לַתֵּבָה וְשֶׁל־אַפָּה הְכַלֶּנְה מִלְּמַעְלָה וּפָּתַח הַתֵּבֶה בְּצִּדְּה תָשֶׂים תַּחְתִּיֶם שְׁנִיִּם וּשְׁלִשִּׁים תַּעֲשֵׂה:

-∞ RASHI 🗷-

בְּדֵר שֶׁיָזוּבוּ הַמִּיִם לְמַשָּה: בְּ**צְרָה הָשִּים.** שֶׁלֹא יִפְּלוּ הַגְּשָׁמִים בָּה: **תַּחְתִּיִּם שְׁנִיִּם וּשְׁלִשִּים.** שֶׁלֹשׁ עֲלִיוֹת זוֹ עַל גַב זוֹ: עֵלִיוֹנִים לָאָרָם, אָמִצְעִים לְמַדוֹר, תַּחְתִּיָם לִוְבֵל: 16 צֹהַר. יֵשׁ אוֹמְרִים: חֲלוֹן, וְיֵשׁ אוֹמְרִים: אֶבֶן טוֹבְה הַמְּאִירָה לְהֶם: וְאֶל אִמְה הְּבַלֶּנָה מִלְמַעְלָה. כִּסוּיָה מִשְּׁפַּע וְעוֹלֵה עֵד שָׁהוּא קַצֵּר מִלְמַעְלָה וְעוֹמֵר עַל אַמָּה,

& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS **3**

surprise and puzzle us.

This is what it means to make a window: to break through the façade of nature and allow "Divine light" to enter, and to recognize that, beneath the façade of independence and self-sufficiency, nature is nothing more than God's tool.

Luminous stone: Once we make the window and allow supernatural Godly light to permeate our awareness, we attain an even higher perspective: we learn to see nature *itself* as an object of light and revelation. In the

first stage, we look *past* the façade of nature and see that it is God who creates and sustains nature, but the façade itself continues to seemingly contradict the truth. In the second stage, the façade *itself* serves as a revelation of Divinity. For example, as we will see later,²⁸ nature's consistent behavior is a reflection of God's immutability.

This is alluded to by the "luminous stone": A "stone," which appears to be a lifeless and dim inanimate object, becomes a "luminous" source of revelation.²⁹

> INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[continued...] *Deed*: Through our holy deeds in performing the commandments, we draw Divine light into the world of *Asiyah* (the world of deed).³⁰

Its width 50 cubits: Noah embodies the "male" sefirot of chochmah and Z'eir Anpin, whereas the ark embodies the "feminine" sefirot of malchut and binah. Hence the ark's width is fifty cubits, corresponding to the "fifty gates of binah." It is particularly the width that alludes to binah, since binah develops and adds "width" to the concentrated essence of chochmah. Corresponding to these two elements of the ark, Noah's name appears twice in the opening verse of this parashah, alluding to the two elements within Noah, chochmah and Z'eir Anpin, which he was to bring to the ark in order to unify chochmah with binah and Z'eir Anpin with malchut.

"Entering the ark" in our lives translates as acquiring understanding (binah) of the Torah, and accepting the kingdom (malchut) of Heaven by fulfilling the commandments. The commandments are related to malchut because they must be performed in total submission and selflessness, like a servant in the presence of his king. Torah study, in contrast,

is related to *binah* because it must be studied with understanding and self-awareness.³²

[16] A lower deck, a second deck, and a third deck: In their spiritual parallel, these three decks correspond to the three general dimensions of the soul as well as to the three general dimensions of the spiritual worlds from which the dimensions of the soul derive:

Level of the Ark	Dimension of the Soul	Spiritual World	
lower deck	nefesh, ruach, and neshamah	Beriah, Yetzirah, and Asiyah	
second deck	chayah	Atzilut	
third deck	yechidah	Adam Kadmon	

As the soul descends, becomes submerged in the "floodwaters" of this world, and then enters the spiritual ark of prayer, it not only does not drown, it is uplifted, as was Noah's ark³³ This elevation occurs to all aspects of the soul, paralleled in the three decks of the ark, up to and including even the highest level, *yechidah*.³⁴

^{28.} On 8:21, below. 29. Likutei Sichot, vol. 10, p. 23; Sichot Kodesh 5731, p. 195. 30. Or HaTorah, Bereishit, vol. 3, 639b. 31. Rosh HaShanah 21b. 32. Sefer Ma'amarim 5742, pp. 47-52. 33. See 8:4, below. 34. Likutei Sichot, vol. 20, p. 296 and note 26, citing Or HaTorah, citing Rabbi Moshe Zacut.

- 15 This is how you shall make it: The length of the ark shall be 300 cubits (144 meters, or 471 feet), its width 50 cubits (24 meters, or 77 feet), and its height 30 cubits (14.4 meters, or 47 feet).
- 16 Even though you will naturally build the ark with numerous windows and stock it with enough lamps to provide light, I want it to be especially well-lit.²⁶ You shall therefore make an additional skylight and use a luminous stone for additional light in the ark. Taper the roof so that its tip is one cubit wide, so the water will run off it. Place the entrance to the ark in its side, so the water won't seep in from above. You shall make it with a lower deck for garbage, a second deck for the animals, and a third deck for the people.

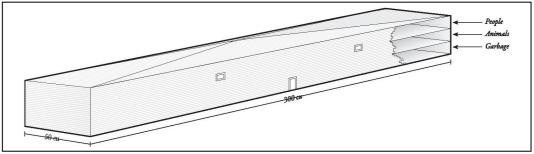


Figure 6: The Ark

EXECUTION SERVICE SER

16 A skylight and a luminous stone: A window creates no light of its own; it simply allows existing outside light to enter. A luminous stone, on the other hand, is in itself a source of light.

Metaphorically, creating light for the ark means bringing Divine consciousness into a world that obscures Divinity. This is achieved in two stages:

Skylight: The first step is to pierce through the façade of nature, which obscures God's presence and makes it appear as if the world is independent from God. The truth is that God is very involved in the world; we can often sense the hand of God at work in the "coincidences" that occur in our lives.²⁷ But in order to see God's presence clearly, we must first see past the veil of

nature that obscures it.

We must also train our children from a young age to view miracles as the "norm" and nature as "unnatural." Young children have not yet been "indoctrinated" by the façade of nature and can still be educated in the reality of the supernatural. The latter reality should be so tangible to them that, instead of finding miracles mysterious, they find nature mysterious! How can such a thing as "nature" exist in God's world? How can the physical be of more overriding importance than the spiritual? How can empty, brute strength prevail over purity and holiness? How can it be difficult to follow the Torah's precepts? If the world is, after all, God's creation, then it is nature, and not miracles, that should

> INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[15] The length of the ark shall be 300 cubits: The generation of the Flood damaged and corrupted the three worlds of *Beriah*, *Yetzirah*, and *Asiyah* [but *not* the world of *Atzilut*]. Noah was therefore commanded to build an ark whose length was 300 cubits, corresponding to the three worlds, each world comprising ten *sefirot* that further subdivide into 100 sub-*sefirot*. By entering this ark, he would rectify those three worlds.

In our own lives we rectify the three worlds through

holy thoughts, speech, and deeds:

Thought: Through our holy thoughts during prayer, Torah study, and contemplation on the meaning of the commandments, we draw Divine light into the world of *Beriah* (the world of thought).

Speech: Through our holy words spoken during Torah study, prayer, and reciting the blessings over the commandments, we draw Divine light into the world of *Yetzirah* (the world of speech).

^{26.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 10, pp. 21-23. 27. See Hayom Yom, 7 Tishrei.

−® ONKELOS ଔ-

17 נְאֲנָא הָא אֲנָא מֵיְתֵי יָת טוֹפְּנָא מַיֶּא עַל אַרְעָא לְחַבְּלָא לְל בִּשְׂרָא בֵּל דִּי בְאַרְעָא יְמוּת: 18 נִאֲכֵּים יַת קְנִמִי עִפְּך וְתֵיעוֹל לְתַבוֹתָא 19 נִמָּל דְּחַי מִפֶּל בְּשְׂרָא תְּנִין 19 מִבּלְא תָעַל לְתַבוֹתָא לְקַיָּמָא עִמְּךּ 19 בְּנִיקָר וְנִיקִּל בְּשְׁרָא תְּנִין 19 מִבּלְא תָעַל לְתַבוֹתָא לְקַיָּמָא עִמְּךּ 17 וַאֲנִי הִנְנִי מֵבִיא אֶת־הַמַּבְּוּל מַׁיִם עַל־הָאָׁרֶץ לְשַׁחֵת בָּלְּבָּשָׂר אֲשֶׁר־בּוֹ רַוּחַ חַוִּים מְתַּחַת הַשְּׁמֵיִם כְּל אֲשֶׁר־בּוֹ רַוּחַ חַיִּים מְתַּחַת הַשְּׁמֵיִם כְּל אֲשֶׁר־בּוֹ רָוּחַ חַיִּים מְתַּרְ וּבְאַלְ אֶל־הַתֵּלְ אָל־הַתֵּלְה אַתְּדְ: 19 וּמִבְּל־הַתֵּלְה אַתְּדְ: 19 וּמִבְּל־הַתֵּלְה אֲבָיִר שְׁנַיִּם מִבְּל הָבִיא אֶל־הַתֵּבָה לְהַחְיִת הָחִינִת אָל־הַתַּבָה לְהַחְיִת הַאָבָה לְהַחְיִת הַבּיּל הָבִיא אֶל־הַתַּבָה לְהַחְיִת הַאָּבָה וְהָיִנִּי

⊗ RASHI ശ-

מַבּוּל: 18 וַ**הַקְּמִתִּי אֶת בְּרִיתִי.** בְּרִית הָיָה צָרִיךְּ עַל הַפָּרוֹת שֶׁלֹא יִרְקְבוּ וְיֵעֻפְשׁוּ, וְשֶׁלֹא יַהַרְגוּהוּ רְשָׁעִים שָׁלֹא יִרְקְבוּ וְיֵעֻפְשׁוּ, וְשֶׁלֹא יַהַרְגוּהוּ רְשָׁעִים שָׁבִּדּוֹר: אַתָּה וּבְּנֶיִךְ וְאִשְׁתְּךָ. הָאֲנָשִׁים לְבָד וְהַנָּשִׁים לְבָד וְהַנָּשִׁים לְבָד וְהַנָּשִׁים לְבָד. מִכָּאן, שֶׁנֶּאֶסְרוּ בְּתַשְׁמִישׁ הַמִּשְׁה: 19 וּמִבֶּל הָחִי. אֲפָלוּ שֵׁדִים: שְׁנִיִם מִבּל. מִן הַפְּחוּת שֶׁבְּהֶם לֹא פְּחֲתוּ מִבְּלוּ שֵׁדִים: שְׁנִיִם מִבּל. מִן הַפְּחוּת שֶׁבְּהֶם לֹא פְחֲתוּ מִשְׁנִים, אֲחָד וַכָּר וְאָחֶד נְקַבָּה:

17 וּאֲנִי הַנְנִי מֵבִיא. הַנְנִי מוּכְן לְהַסְכִּים עִם אוֹתְם שְׁזַּרְזוּנִי וְאָמְרוּ לְפָנֵי כְּבָר ּיֹ: ״מָה אֲנוֹשׁ כִּי תִוְבְּרָנוּ״: מַבּוּל. שֻׁבּּלְהַ אֶת הַכּּל, שֶׁבּּוְבֵּל אֶת הַכּּל, שֶׁהוֹבִיל אֶת הַכּל מִן הַגָּבוֹהַ לַנָּמוּף, וְזֶהוּ לְשׁוֹן אֻנְקְלוֹס שֶׁתִרְגַם: ״טוֹפְנָא״ — שֶׁהַצִיף אֶת הַכּל וֶהֶבִיאָם לְבָבֶל שֶׁהִיא ״טוֹפְנָא״ — שֶׁהַצִיף אֶת הַכּל וֶהֶבִיאָם לְבָבֶל שֶׁהִיא עֲמוּקָה, לְכָךְ נִקְרַאת ״שִׁנְעָר״ שֶׁנִנְעֵרוּ שֶׁם כָּל מַתֵי

.13. תהלים ח. ה.

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

nonetheless his actions might serve as an inappropriate example for future generations. Rabbi Yitzchak therefore "criticizes" Noah, not because he was at fault, but to discourage us from emulating Noah's behavior. In this light, we can assume that Noah himself would welcome this critique, since it transforms his otherwise blameworthy behavior into a positive didactic tool. 47

Before the Flood, the concept of repentance was extremely foreign. Although Adam and Cain managed to repent, we can attribute this to their having been born in the Garden of Eden. Moreover, while there were *some* individuals who were righteous, the majority was wicked and did not repent. Thus, although Noah rebuked his contemporaries who mocked him,⁴⁸ he did not succeed in inspiring them to repent. Methuselah and Enoch also tried to inspire the masses to repent⁴⁹ but apparently were unsuccessful, since only Noah and his family were saved from the Flood.

This resistance to repentance and character refinement was due to the coarseness of the physical world at that time. After the Flood, Noah "saw a new world," meaning a world that had been purified and refined to the point where repentance was no longer only a remote possibility.

This explains why Noah did not pray for his contemporaries nor seek to judge them favorably: in order to judge another person favorably, one has to have gone through a similar experience of failure and repentance. Thus, the Ba'al Shem Tov once caused one of his stu-

dents to arrive at his court just prior to the onset of the Sabbath, almost making him desecrate it. This allowed him to taste the difficulty of keeping the Sabbath and thereby enabled him to judge favorably those whose observance of the Sabbath was lacking in some way.⁵¹ Indeed a true judge—and this is how the Messiah will judge—takes into consideration the background and causes of a crime, not just the crime itself.

Noah, however, had never experienced the terrible temptations his contemporaries had, and therefore could not fathom a person not obeying the word of God. He had never fallen and repented, since repentance did not yet exist. He therefore did not judge them favorably or pray for them.⁵²

Today, however, we have no excuse to behave as Noah did, to "don a fur coat," so to speak, to protect ourselves from the cold winds of the world. We must light a fire that not only provides warmth for ourselves, but also for everyone else around us and, indeed, for the entire world.⁵³

19 Of all living beings and of all flesh: Metaphorically, this teaches us that it is our duty to bring anyone and everyone in danger of spiritually "drowning" into the shelter of our personal, spiritual "ark." The doctrine of Divine Providence implies that when God arranges for us to find out that someone needs help, it is because we are meant to draw him into our lives and bring him closer to Godliness.⁵⁴

^{47.} *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 25, pp. 19-22, *Hitva'aduyot 5743*, vol. 1, p. 446. **48.** *Sanhedrin* 108ab. **49.** *Sefer HaYashar*, cited in *Torah Sheleimah* on Genesis 5:32. **50.** *Bereishit Rabbah* 38. **51.** See also *Igrot Admor HaRayatz*, vol. 3, p. 379. **52.** *Hitva'aduyot 5721*, vol. 1, pp. 158-161. **53.** See *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 3, p. 880; *Igrot Kodesh*, vol. 22, p. 118. **54.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 1, p. 10.

- 17 **And as for Me,** I am ready to agree with those angels who opposed the creation of humanity.³⁵ **I am about to bring the Flood of water upon the earth, to destroy from under the heavens all flesh that has in it a breath of life.** The water will cause total disorder and disarray, and everything will rot. The surface of the earth will remain submerged underwater for one full year.³⁶ **Everything on earth shall perish.**
- 18 **But I shall establish My covenant with you:** I promise you that the food that you bring with you into the ark will not rot during the entire time that you are in it, and that the people will not kill you when they find out what you are doing. **You** and your family **shall enter the ark**, but men and women are to live in separate quarters: **you** will be **together with your sons**, **and your wife** will be **with your sons' wives.** It is not appropriate to engage in marital relations while the earth is being destroyed. The animals will likewise not be allowed to mate in the ark.³⁷
- 19 Of all incorporeal living beings—the demons,³⁸ and of all flesh, you shall bring a minimum³⁹ of two of each species into the ark to keep alive with you; they shall be male and female.

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

- 17 A flood: The word for "flood" (mabul) is related to the word for "confusion" (balal). 40 Metaphorically, the waters of the flood drown us, along with our minds, by confusing us as to what is primary and what is secondary in life. The truth is that the purpose of the soul's descent into this world is to fulfill its Divine mission. Furthermore, the soul's relationship to material matters, such as eating, is also a part of that mission since, as Maimonides writes, keeping the body healthy is a religious obligation. But when the soul is confused, the awareness of its true mission becomes submerged and forgotten. We then go about our material lives "soulless," lacking Divine meaning and purpose. 41
- 18 You and your family shall enter the ark: The *Zohar*⁴² cites two opinions regarding Noah's failure to pray for his generation: Rabbi Yehudah says that, unlike Moses, who prayed for the worshippers of the Golden Calf, Noah had no righteous forebears in whose merit his prayers would be accepted. He therefore cannot be faulted for not having prayed for his generation. Rabbi

Yitzchak, however, criticizes Noah and maintains that Noah should nevertheless have prayed for them.

It seems strange that Rabbi Yitzchak would criticize Noah's behavior when he could have justified it, as Rabbi Yehudah did. After all, we are enjoined to always judge others favorably. Furthermore, if the Torah (in its instruction to Noah!) takes pains to not even speak disparagingly of a non-kosher animal, how much more so in regard to a human being. Similarly troubling is the opinion of Rabbi Yochanan in the Talmud, who interprets the phrase "faultless in his generation" to mean that he was only righteous relative to his contemporaries but would have been considered as naught in the days of Abraham. Given the option of interpreting the phrase positively, i.e., that he was righteous despite the corruption of his generation, why does he indeed interpret it negatively?

The answer is that, although Noah cannot actually be faulted for being less righteous than Abraham, since the corruption of his time impeded his spiritual growth,

> A CLOSER LOOK ❖

[18] It is not proper to engage in marital relations while the earth is being destroyed: This applies any time that a calamity, such as a famine,⁴⁴ befalls a community. However, a childless couple *is* permitted to try to procreate even during times of calamity. Why, then, were Noah's *children*, who were childless at the time, prohibited from procreating? The

answer is that, since the world and all the planets were in a "frozen" state, God knew that they would not become pregnant. We are told, in fact, that although the dog, the raven, and Ham transgressed this prohibition and *did* cohabit with their mates, 45 there is no record of any offspring having been born in the ark. 46

^{35.} Above, 1:26. **36.** Rashi on 8:14, below. **37.** Rashi on 8:17, below. **38.** Above, 1:30. **39.** See below, 7:2. **40.** See below, 11:9. **41.** Sefer HaMa'amarim 5745, pp. 218-219. **42.** Zohar 1:67b. **43.** Avot 1:6. **44.** Ta'anit 11a; Y. Ta'anit 1:6. **45.** Sanhedrin 108b. **46.** Reshimot, vol. 3, pp. 41-42.

−∞ ONKELOS ଔ-

20 מַהְעוֹף לְמִינֵהוּ וּמִן־הַבְּהַמָּה לְמִינָהוּ מִכְּל רֶמֶשׁ הַאָּדְמֶה לְמִינֵהוּ שְׁנַיִם מִכְּל יָבְאוּ אֵלֶיךּ לְהַחְיוֹת: 21 וְאַתַּה כַּח־לְדְּ מִבְּל־מַאֲכָל אֲשֶׁר יֵאָבֵל וְאֲסַפְּהָ אֵלֶיךְ וְהָיָה לְדְּ וְלָהֶם לְאָרְלֶה: 22 וַיִּעֲשׁ גַחַ בְּבֵל אֲשֶׁר אִנָּה אֹתְוּ אֱלֹהָים בֵּן עָשֶׂה:

שני 7:1 וַיָּאמֶר יְהוָה לְנַח בְּא־אַתָּה וְכָל־בֵּיתְךָ אֶלוּ הַתֵּבֶה בִּי־אְתְךָּ רָאֶיתִי צַדִּיק לְפָנִי בַּדְּוֹר הַאֶּה: 2 מִבְּל וּ הַבְּהַמֶּה הַשְּׁחוֹלָה תְּקַח־לְךֶּ שִׁבְעָה שִׁבְעָה אֲישׁ וְאִשְׁתְוֹ וּמִן־הַבְּהַמֶּה אֲשֶּׁר לָא מְהֹרָה הָוֹא שְׁנֵיִם אִישׁ וְאִשְּׁתְוֹ:

® RASHI @

אָדָם בְּפָנָיו, וְכַלוֹ שֶׁלֹא בְּפָנָיו: 2 **הַשְּהוֹרָה.** הָעֲתִידְה לִהְיוֹת טְהוֹרָה לְיִשְׂרָאֵל. לָמַדְנוּ, שֶׁלָמִד נֹחַ תוֹרָה: שִׁבְּעָה שׁבעה. כּדי שִׁיקריב מהם קרבּן בּצאתוֹ: 20 מַהְעוֹף לְמִינַהוּ. אוֹתְן שֶׁדְּבְקוּ בְּמִינֵיהֶם וְלֹא הִשְׁחִיתוּ
 דַרְבָּם. וּמֵאֲלֵיהֶם בָּאוּ, וְכָל שֶׁהַתֵּבְה קוֹלַטְתּוֹ הִבְנִיס בָּה:
 12 וַיַּעַשׁ נֹחַ. זֶה בִּנְיִן הַתַּבָה:
 1 רְאִיתִי צַּדִּיק. וְלֹא בַּנִין הַתַּבְה:
 עַבְּדִיק תָּמִים". מִבְּאוֹ, שֶׁאוֹמְרִים מִקְצְת שְׁבְחוֹ שֶׁל

& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03

entering the "raging waters" of the world, the liturgy of the Prayer Book has us thank God for returning our souls to us. We thereby recall that the vitality we feel within us stems only from God. Through the other blessings we recite in the morning, we recognize that everything we have—clothing, food, etc.—is constantly being created by God and could otherwise not exist. (Hence the tale of the man who would pray for his food even as it lay before him on his plate—he was praying that God continue to enliven it so that it would still be there when he would bring the fork to his mouth. (3)

Once we have come to the recognition that: (a) the physical world cannot exist on its own, (b) it requires God to recreate it constantly, and (c) the entire purpose of its existence is to be a home for God, we can enter the world and involve ourselves in its activities without fear of the "raging waters."

Before morning prayers, the world seems to us to exist self-sufficiently, independent of God. Through praying, we come to realize that, in reality, there is no independent existence outside of God. With this realization we are ready to enter the world, since we will then consciously avoid engaging in any activity that does not further the goal of making the world into a home for God, and instead see every moment of our lives as an opportunity to fulfill this mission.⁶⁴

You and your entire household: Although we have said that "entering the ark" metaphorically signifies immersing ourselves in the words of Torah study and prayer, this does not imply that we should be oblivious

to the needs of others. We must not be content with our own self-preservation alone. We are obligated to bring our families, our children, and ultimately the entire world into a wholesome, safe haven of Torah study and prayer. The plight of our fellow should give us no rest, for we are all like one organism—if one of us is spiritually ill, we are all affected.⁶⁵

2 Animals that are not ritually pure: Instead of referring to the non-kosher animals bluntly as "ritually impure," God refers to them indirectly, as "those that are not ritually pure," thereby adding eight seemingly superfluous letters to the Torah. This teaches us that we, too, should go out of our way to use only clean speech and euphemistic expressions. True, the expression "ritually impure" (tamei) appears numerous times in the Torah, but in these instances, the Torah is stating a law, and a law must be stated clearly and unequivocally. Besides, the direct term is not considered negative in such contexts, since the issue is the law and not the impurity. However, in a narrative—even when the narrative serves as the basis for a legal ruling—the euphemism is preferred.

The Kabbalistic explanation of this is as follows: When God first had the *thought* to create the world, it immediately came into existence, but only spiritually. Afterwards, when God *spoke* the words of creation ("Let there be light," etc.), the world came into *physical* existence. The state of the world as it exists spiritually in the realm of thought is called "rest" (*menuchah*). Noah's ark also expressed the concept of rest, as alluded to in

^{63.} Zohar 1:199b. 64. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 6-8. 65. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 8-10. 66. Rashi citing Pesachim 3b.

- 20 From each species of bird, from each species of livestock, and from each species of creature that crawls on the ground, two of each kind will come to you on their own to be kept alive; you will not have to trap or gather them. Nonetheless, the ark will allow only the animals that did not crossbreed to enter; you are to escort these animals to their designated compartments.
- 21 And as for you, take for yourself some of every kind of edible food and gather it in for yourself, so that it shall be for you and for them to eat."
- 22 Noah did everything that God commanded him to do regarding the construction of the ark exactly. Even though he built it alone, he managed, remarkably, to finish it within the allotted 120 years.⁵⁵ The people, however, did not repent when they found out why Noah was building the ark. Instead, they vowed that if he would try to enter it once it was finished, they would destroy the ark and kill him.⁵⁶ In part, this was due to the fact that the spiritual makeup of the antediluvian world was not very conducive to self-refinement and repentance.⁵⁷
- ♦ Second Reading 7:1 So, on the 10th of Marcheshvan 1656, God said to Noah, "Come into the ark, you and your entire household, for it is you that I have seen to be righteous before Me in this generation." Although the Torah records earlier⁵⁸ that Noah was both righteous and faultless, God only praises Noah for his righteousness, for it is not appropriate to enumerate all a person's merits when addressing him directly.
 - 2 God continued, "Since you are acquainted with the teachings of the Torah, you know precisely which animals are ritually pure—i.e., those which will eventually be permissible to the Jewish people as food—and those which are not. You shall take for yourself seven pairs of every kind of ritually pure animal, each pair consisting of a male and its mate, but take only two of the animals that are not ritually pure, a male and its mate. You are to take an additional number of ritually pure animals because only these are to be permitted to be offered as sacrifices.⁵⁹

№ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

by these letters and words, we are impervious to harm, just as Noah and his family remained completely safe despite the flood that raged outside the ark.

This is why, immediately upon awakening and prior to

> A CLOSER LOOK ◆

[20] Will come to you on their own...the ark will allow only the animals who did not crossbreed to enter: There were additional miracles that enabled Noah to save the animals. For example, it is totally unnatural for predatory animals to remain constrained in a compartment for a complete year. A regular zoo needs to employ a sizeable staff, both to control the animals and to ensure their safety. The ark, however, was only "staffed" by Noah and his

children, who were constantly occupied with feeding the animals, which was such an enormous and painful burden by itself that they never slept soundly throughout their stay on the ark.⁶⁰

Nonetheless, peace reigned in Noah's ark, a taste of the messianic times in which the wolf will lie peacefully with the lamb.⁶¹ We must assume, then, that the nature of the predatory animals miraculously was transformed during their stay in the ark.⁶²

¹ Come into the ark: Metaphorically, "entering the ark" refers to entering the words of Torah study and prayer, which serve to protect us from the "flood" of worries that threaten to inundate us. When enveloped

^{55.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, p. 36. **56.** Rashi on 7:13, below. **57.** Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, p. 53. See above, 2:14, 6:7. **58.** 6:9. **59.** Likutei Sichot, vol. 12, p. 26, note 35. **60.** See Sanhedrin 108b. **61.** Sefer HaMa'amarim Ethalech Liozna, p. 57; Or HaTorah, Bereishit, vol. 3, 6669a, et al. **62.** Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, pp. 29-30.

⊗ ONKELOS ଔ שבעא אף מעופא דשמיא 3 לקימא ונוּקבַא דָּכַר זַרעָא עַל אַפֵּי כָל אַרעָא: 4 אַרי לְזַמַן יוֹמִין עוֹד שַׁבְעַא אֲנַא מַחֵת מָטָרָא עַל אַרָעָא אַרְבָּעִין יִמַמִין ואַרבִּעין לֵילַון ואַמְחֵי יַת כַּל יִקוּמַא דִי עַבָּדִית מֵעַל אַפֵּי אַרְעַא: 5 וַעַבַד נֹחַ כָּכֹל דִי פַקְדָה יָיָ: 6 וְנֹחַ בַּר שִׁית מָאָה שִׁנִין וְטוֹפָנָא הַוָה מַיָּא עַל אַרעַא: 7 וְעַל נֹחַ וּבְנוֹהִי וְאָתַּתָה וּנָשֵׁי בְנוֹהִי עָמֵה לְתֵבוֹתָא מְן קַדָם מֵי טוֹפָנָא: 8 מְן בִּעִירַא דַּכְיַתָא וּמָן בָּעִירַא דְּלֵיתָהָא דַבְיַא וּמָן עוֹפַא וָכֹל דִּי רַחֵשׁ עַל אַרעָא: 🤊 תִּרֵין תִּרֵין עָלוּ לְוַת נֹחַ לִתֵבוֹתָא דִּכַר וִנוּקְבָא כִּמָא דִפַּקֵד יָיָ יָת נֹחַ: 10 וַהַוָּה לִזְמַן שַׁבְעָא יוֹמִין וּמֵי טוֹפַנָא הַווֹ עַל אַרְעָא: 11 בִּשָׁנַת שִׁית מְאַה שָׁנִין לְחַיֵּי נֹחַ בַּיַרָחָא תִּנִינָא בִּשְׁבָעַת עַשְׂרָא יוֹמַא לְיַרָחַא בִּיוֹמַא הַדֵין אָתִבּוַעוּ כַּל מַבּוּעֵי תִהוֹמָא רַבָּא וְכַוֵּי שָׁמַיָּא אָתִפַּתָּחוּ:

נַבְּתַחוּ:
נַבְּתַחוּ:
נַבְּתַחוּ:
נַבְּתַחוּ:
נַבְּתַחוּ:
נַבְּתַחוּ:
נַבְּתַחוּ:
נַבְּתַחוֹים עוֹד שִׁבְעָּה אֲנִבְּ מַמְטְוֹת שָׁבְּתָּה וֹמְלִבְּתְּי בְּתָּרְ וֹנְשִׁרְבְּנָים עוֹד שִׁבְּעָה אֲנִבֹּ מַמְטְוֹת הַבְּנָים בְּעָבְּתְ וֹנְשִׁרְבְּנָים וֹמָי הַפְּנִי הַאָּבְתְּה וֹמְלִיה בְּבְּנִי הִשְּבְּתוֹ וֹנְשִׁרְבְּנָים וֹמָי הַפְּנִי בִיּשְבְּעִים לְיִבְּת שִׁשִּרבּיִוֹ אִשְׁר בְּנִים שְׁנִים שְׁנִים בְּאָר אָלִיה וֹמְלִיה בְּבְּנִים וֹמָי הַפְּבָּיוֹ וְאִשְׁר אִינְנְה שְׁבִּיִם בְּאוֹ אָלִירְה וֹמְלִיתְ שִׁבְּבְּתוֹ הַבְּבְּיוֹ וֹאְשְׁרְ וֹנְשִׁרְבְּנְיִם הְשָׁבְּיוֹ וֹאְשְׁרְוֹ וִבְּבְּנִים וֹמָי הַפְּבָּוֹ הִישְׁבְּבְּתוֹ שְׁבְּבְּתוֹ שִׁבְּבְּתוֹ שִׁבְּבְּתוֹ שִׁבְּבְּתוֹ בְּבְּנִים וֹנְיִי וֹם וֹנְתִי בְּבְּבְנִים בְּאָבְעְר וֹבְבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וֹבְבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וֹבְבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וֹבְבְּבְנִי הְשְׁבְּבְּתוֹ בְּבְּבְנִי וֹבְבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וְבְבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וֹבְּבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וֹבְבְּבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וֹבְבְּבְנִים בְּעָּבְר וֹבְבְּבְבְנִים בְּעָּוֹב בְּלְנוֹ בְּבְבְּבְבְנִים בְּבָּבְים בִּלָּוֹף הַשְּבְּבוֹ בִיּבְעִיְנוֹ בְּבְבְּבְבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְּבְבְּבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ וֹבְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְּבְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְּבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְּבוֹ בְּבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְּבוֹ בְּבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְּבוֹב בְּבְבְּבוֹ בְבְּבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְּבְּבוֹב בְּבְּבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְּבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְּבְבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹב בְּבְבְּבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹב בְּבְבוֹב בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְּבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְּבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְּבְבוֹב בְבְּבְבוֹב בְבְּבְבוֹב בְּבְבְבוֹב בְבְּבְבוֹב בְּבְבְּבְבוֹב בְּבְבְבוֹב בְּבְבוֹב בְּבְבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְבְבוֹם בְבְבְבְבוֹם בְבְבְבוֹב בְבְבְבוֹב בְּבְבְבְים בְבְבְבְבְבוֹ בְבְבְב

⊗ RASHI ഗ്ദ

גַּם מֵעוֹף הַשְּׁמִים וְגוֹ׳. בִּטְחוֹרִים הַכְּתוּב מְדַבֵּר, וְלְמֵּד מְתוּם מִן הַמְפֹּרְשׁ: 4 בִּי לְיָמִים עוֹד שִׁבְעָה. אֵלוּ שִׁבְעַה סְתוּם מִן הַמְפֹּרְשׁ: 4 בִּי לְיָמִים עוֹד שִׁבְעָה. אֵלוּ שִׁבְעַה יְמֵי אֶבְלוֹ שֶׁל מְתוּשֶׁלֵח הַצִּדִּיק, שֶׁחָס הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּף הוּא עַל כְּבוֹדוֹ וְעַבֵּב אֶת הַפַּרְעָנוּת. צֵא וַחֲשֹׁב שְׁנוֹתְיוֹ שֶׁל מְתוּשֶׁלֵח, וְתִמְצָא שֶׁהֵם כְּלִים בִּשְׁנֵת שֵׁשׁ מֵאוֹת שְׁנָה לְחַיֵּי נִהְי כְּיִם בְּשְׁנַת שֵׁשׁ מֵאוֹת שְׁנָה נֹחָיַ בְּלִים בְּשְׁנַת שֵׁשׁ מֵאוֹת שְׁנָה נוֹסְף עַל מֵאָה וְעָשְׂרִים שְׁנָה: אַרְבָּעִים יוֹם. בְּנָגֶד יְצִירַת בֹּיְנִירִם יִּבְנָים לְיוֹר בְּיָבִית מִמְוַרִים: בַּיְנְלָך לְבִּילְהוֹ לְהַמְּלְלוֹ לְבִיּרִיח לְיוֹצְרְם לְצוֹר צוּרַת מִמְוַרִים: הַאֲנְשִׁים נֹח. זָה בִּיְּלְתוֹ לְתַבְּה: ז נֹחַ וּבְנָיוֹ. הָאֲנְשִׁים
 זַי נַתְ הַבְּיִוֹּת הָבִּיְתוֹ לְתִבְּבָּה: ז נֹתַ וּבְנָיוֹ. הָאֲנְשִׁים

לְבָד וְהַנְּשִׁים לְבָד, לְפִי שֻׁנֶּאֶסְרוּ בְּתַשְׁמִישׁ הַמִּטְה, מִפְּנֵי שֶׁנָשִׁה, מִפְּנֵי מֵי הַמָּבּוּל. אַף נֹחַ מִקְטַנֵּי אֲמְנָה הָיָה, מָאֲמִין וְאֵינוֹ מַאֲמִין שֻׁיָבֹא הַמּבּוּל, מְקְטַנֵּי אֲמְנָה הָיָה, מַאֲמִין וְאֵינוֹ מַאֲמִין שֻׁיָבֹא הַמּבּוּל, וְלֹא נִכְנַס לַתֵּבָה עַד שֻׁדְּחָקוּהוּ הַמִים: 9 בְּאוּ אָל נֹחַ. מֵאְלֵיהָן: שְׁנִים שְׁנִים. כָּלְם הַשְׁנִיּוּ בְּמִנְין זֶה, מִן הַפְּחוּת הָיוּ שְׁנִים: 11 בַּחֹרֶש הַשְּׁנִי. רַבִּי אֱלִיעֻוֶר אוֹמֵר: זֶה מְרָהשִׁרְן רָבִּי יְהוֹשְׁעַ אוֹמֵר: זֶה אָיָר: נִבְּקְעוּ. לְהוֹצִיא מְיִהוֹם רַבְּה. מִדְּה בְּנֶגֶר מִדְּה, הֵם חְטְאוּ בְּ״רַבְּה רַעַת הָאָרָם", וְלָקוּ בִּ״תְהוֹם רַבָּה״:

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

structions to the letter; the rest was taken care of by God Himself.

Similarly, if we commit ourselves absolutely and passionately to our Divine mission, and act on that commitment, we will be blessed with miraculous success.

Once, when the Ba'al Shem Tov was raising money for charity, he knocked on the window of a home but then immediately went on his way without waiting for a response. Eventually, the resident of the home came to the Ba'al Shem Tov and gave him a donation. Later, the Ba'al Shem Tov was asked: "If you needed that person's help, why didn't you wait for him to come to the window? And if you didn't need his help, why did you knock on his window?" The Ba'al Shem Tov explained: "God wants us to make a natural 'vessel' for His

blessings. I accomplished this by knocking on the window. However, I had many important things to take care of, and I didn't have time to wait for him to come to the door, ask me what I need, etc. I already had made my vessel, so I was ready to move on to my next task."⁷²

11 In the six hundredth year: The *Zohar* interprets this verse as a prophecy: "In the six hundredth year of the sixth [millennium, i.e., around the year 1840, the gates of supernal wisdom and the wellsprings of earthly wisdom will open up. This will prepare the world to be elevated in the seventh [millennium, i.e., the messianic era]."

"Supernal wisdom" refers to the wisdom of the Torah, while "earthly wisdom" refers to secular knowledge.

^{72.} Hitva'aduyot 5745, vol. 1, pp. 517-518; Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, p. 344.

- 3 You shall also take seven pairs of the ritually pure birds of the heavens, each pair consisting of a male and its mate, in order to keep its seed alive over the entire face of the earth.
- **4 For** today, your only surviving ancestor, Methuselah, died. **In another seven days**, after the customary seven-day period of mourning for him is over, **I will bring rain on the earth**. The rain will last **for forty days and forty nights**, corresponding to the forty days it takes for an embryo to be considered a human being, because the wicked people of the earth caused Me to fashion their illegitimate offspring. With this flood, **I will obliterate every being that I have made from the face of the earth."**
- 5 **Noah did all that Gop had commanded him** regarding settling the animals in the ark and stocking it with provisions, but he himself tarried at the entrance, because he didn't fully believe that God would actually go ahead and implement His plan.⁶⁷
- 6 Noah was in his six hundredth year when the Flood occurred and water covered the earth.
- 7 When it started to rain, Noah, together with his sons, his wife, and his sons' wives, came into the ark, fleeing from the waters of the Flood.
- 8 In contrast, all the animals had already entered the ark before it began to rain: Of the ritually pure animals, and of the animals that are not ritually pure, of the birds, and of all the creatures that crawl on the ground,
- 9 **one pair** of the ritually impure and seven pairs of the ritually pure, **male and female**, **they had come** on their own **to Noah into the ark**, **as God had** said when He **commanded Noah** to enter the ark.
- 10 **After the seven days** of mourning for Methuselah **passed, the waters of the Flood came upon on the earth.** During the ensuing forty days, the sun, the moon, the planets, and the stars did not shine, and it was therefore completely dark.⁶⁸
- 11 The flood began in the six hundredth year of Noah's life—1656—in the second month, Marcheshvan, on the seventeenth of the month. Because of the gravity of the people's misdeeds, ordinary rain did not suffice to cleanse the earth. Rather, on that day, all the wellsprings of the great abyss burst open and the floodgates of the heavens were opened.

−&> CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷 -

his name, Noah (*Noach*, related to *menuchah*, "rest"). Thus all the inhabitants of the ark existed on the plane of "thought," which is why they lived peacefully together.⁶⁹

This is the reason that the ark's non-kosher animals are not referred to as "impure." When in the ark, each animal reverted to its spiritual root, where impurity cannot exist. For example, the terrestrial lion is a non-kosher animal, while its spiritual antecedent is one of the holy beasts of the Divine Chariot!⁷⁰

This, then, is the deeper meaning of the instruction that one should seek to use a clean expression: one should try to see everything as it exists in its pristine state within its spiritual roots.⁷¹

9 On their own: Obviously, the fact that the animals came to the ark on their own was miraculous. It was likewise miraculous that no one was able to prevent Noah from entering the ark and that, as has been mentioned, the animals he sheltered dwelled together peacefully. Noah was only required to fulfill God's in-

^{67.} Rashi on v. 7, below. **68.** Rashi on 8:22, below. *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 10, pp. 20-21. **69.** See above, on 6:20. **70.** Ezekiel 1:10. **71.** *Or HaTorah*, vol. 3, p. 1228.

——® ONKELOS ₪ 12 וַהֲוָה מִטְרָא נָחֵת עַל אַרְעָא אַרְבָּעִין יִמָּמִין וִאַרְבָּעִין לֵילָוָן:

12 וַיְהֵי הַגֶּשֶׁם עַל־הָאֲהֶץ אַרְבָּעֵים יוֹם וְאַרְבָּעֵים לֵיְלָה:

∞ RASHI 🗷

לֵילוֹ עִמוֹ, שֶׁהֲרֵי כְתִיבּיּ: ״בַּיוֹם הַזֶּה נִבְקְעוּ כָּל מַעְיְנוֹת״, נִמְצְאוּ אַרְבָּעִים יוֹם כָּלִים בְּכ״ח בְּכִסְלֵּוּ, לְרַבִּי אֱלִיעֶזֶר, שֶׁהֶחֶרְשִׁים נִמְנִין בְּסִדְרָן אֶחָד מְלֵא וְאֶחָד חָסֵר, הֲרִי שׁנִים עשׂר מִמִּרחַשׁוּן וִעשׂרִים וּשׁמוֹנָה מִבְּסִלֵּוּ: 12 וַיְהִי הַגָּשֶׁם עַל הָאָרֶץ. וּלְהַלְּן" הוּא אוֹמֵר: "וְיְהִי הַמָּבוּל": אֶלְא, בְּשָׁהוֹרִידְן — הוֹרִידְן בְּרַחֲמִים, שָׁאִם הַמִּבּוּל": אֶלְא, בְּשָׁהוֹרִידְן — הוֹרִידְן בְּרַחֲמִים, שָׁאָם יַחְוֹרוּ יִהְיוּ גִּשְׁמֵבוּל: אָרָה, וּבְשֶׁלֹא חָזְרוּ הִיוּ לְמַבּוּל: אַרְבָּעִים יוֹם וְגוֹ". אֵין יוֹם רְאשׁוֹן מִן הַמְּנָיַן, לְפִי שֵׁאִין אַרְבָּעִים יוֹם וְגוֹ". אֵין יוֹם רְאשׁוֹן מִן הַמְּנָיַן, לְפִי שֵׁאִין

. 14. ז, יז. 15. פסוק יא.

-⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

temptation.)76

In the second month, Marcheshvan: The metaphoric Flood also begins in Marcheshvan. During the month of Tishrei, we spend most of our time in the "ark" of the High Holy Days, Sukot, and Simchat Torah. Only in the following month, Marcheshvan, do we return to our ordinary lives. Although this progression appears to be a spiritual descent, there is, in fact, an advantage to the mundane lives we resume in Marcheshvan, since we fulfill the goal of creating a Divine home in this world specifically by infusing mundane existence with Divine consciousness.⁷⁷

The wellsprings of the great abyss...the floodgates of the heavens. As mentioned above, the raging waters of the Flood symbolize the worries that flood a person's mind. These worries can take two forms:

The great abyss: These are worries over lowly, material matters, such as finances;

The floodgates of the heavens: These are worries over more spiritual and *lofty* matters, such as community service, which impede a person from studying the Torah and fulfilling the commandments. While it is, of course, important to be involved in community service, it must not come at the expense of Torah study and observing the commandments, for it is precisely through observing the commandments that a person connects to God and thereby earns His assistance. Therefore, the argument that we are too busy to perform God's commandments because we are inundated by the "floodgates of the heavens," i.e., lofty spiritual matters, would never be put forth by our Divine soul, for the Divine soul would never put forth an argument that contradicts the Torah, which requires us to fulfill the commandments regardless of our inundation with communal matters. When such an argument occurs to us, we should be aware that it is being voiced by our ego, which thinks it has found the perfect excuse to avoid performing our religious obligations. Rather, it is only by maintaining a proper balance between our communal activism and personal religious observance that can we hope to succeed in both.78

12 A final chance to repent: Although God had forewarned about the impending Flood one hundred and twenty years earlier, the people did not repent during that entire span of time. Even after watching Noah enter the ark and witnessing the attendant miracles, they still didn't repent. And yet, if they had repented at this point—even after the rain started—not only would they have been spared the Flood, they would have been showered with rains of blessing. This demonstrates the incredible power of repentance.

If repentance wielded such power in the generation of the Flood, even before the Torah (and the commandment to repent) had been given and the world was still spiritually estranged from God, how much more so is it true that nowadays, repentance has the power to transform all misfortune into good, even in a split second. 79 Rain fell upon the earth: Until the third day of creation, the world did not appear to be independent from God; it was evident that its entire existence consisted of nothing more than the Divine energy that created and sustained it. This had its parallel in the physical realm: until the third day of creation, the entire earth was covered by water. The earth's submersion under water was a reflection of its self-nullification; its identity as a creation that appeared independent from God was concealed and nullified. This metaphor of submersion in water is also used to describe the Divine awareness that will prevail in the messianic era.80

On the third day of creation, however, God caused the dry land to emerge, which meant in spiritual terms that Divinity was obscured; the world began to appear independent from God. This condition continued until the Flood, when God caused the world to revert back to its original state of submersion under water.⁸¹ During the Flood, the world's spiritual state resembled its lofty state at the beginning of creation, when it was covered by water.

How can we possibly reconcile this lofty interpretation of the Flood with its plain significance, i.e., a means to

the Holy Temple." 76. Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, pp. 42-48. 77. Likutei Sichot, vol. 20, pp. 289-290. 78. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 5-6. 79. Likutei Sichot, vol. 20, p. 520. 80. Isaiah 11:9. Mishneh Torah, Melachim 12:5. 81. Bereishit Rabbah 5:1.

12 Nonetheless, initially, ordinary rain fell upon the earth, to give the people a final chance to repent. Had they repented, the rain would have continued to fall in a normal, beneficial fashion. However, when they failed to take advantage of this opportunity to repent, it became a deluge. Although God released the entire amount of water that would descend during this flood from the heavenly storehouses of water all at once, He made it fall evenly over a period of forty days and forty nights.⁷³

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

Indeed, the era referred to in the *Zohar's* prophecy saw an explosion of knowledge, both in the realm of rational articulation of the inner secrets of Torah as well as in the realm of revolutionary scientific discoveries. On the one hand, we can readily understand how the revelation of the inner dimension of the Torah prepares the world for the messianic era; we are taught that these revelations are a foretaste of the Divine knowledge with which the world will be filled at that time. On the other hand, in what way do the revolutionary revelations in the realm of secular knowledge serve to prepare the world for the messianic era?

The answer is threefold:

(a) Firstly, the newly-revealed technologies provide us with a foretaste of the spiritual climate of the messianic era. At that time, our perception of Divinity will not be limited to intellectual appreciation alone. On the contrary, the *physical eye* will be able to see the Divine energy that sustains the world. ⁷⁴ Modern technology affords us a glimpse into such empirical perception of Divinity. For example, the knowledge that a telephone or radio can enable us to hear a voice from the other side of the world gives us an *empirical* example of the concept that God sees and hears all that occurs in the universe.

Without this and similar examples, our appreciation of God's omniscience would be limited to an abstract, intellectual understanding, which does not always affect us fully. Now, however, with the aid of such examples, we can meditate upon the concept of God's omniscience based on our own empirical experience. Such meditation has a much more powerful impact, both on our emotions and on the three "garments" of thought, speech, and deed.

(b) Furthermore, new technologies can not only serve as an *example* of Divine concepts (as above); they themselves can be used to convey the new revelations of Torah's inner dimension in a way that helps prepare the world for the messianic era. In fact, this is their true and primary purpose.⁷⁵ When the secrets of Torah are broadcast over the radio waves, for example, they can be physically heard wherever they are broadcast throughout the entire world. This is a foretaste of the

messianic era, when Divine wisdom will spread without any restriction or limitation throughout the *entire* world and will be perceptible by our physical flesh (just as the teaching of Torah's inner dimension on the radio can be heard *physically* and instantaneously).

(c) Furthermore, scientific advances do not serve merely as a *tool* to broadcast the secrets of Torah, a means to an end; rather, they *themselves* reflect the concepts expounded in Torah's inner dimension.

This concept of God's oneness, for example is evidenced in science itself: scientists used to believe that every organism comprises many, distinct elements. But as science develops further, the more it recognizes that the diversity within the universe is only superficial and that the universe is essentially the *unification* of form and matter.

This explains the intrinsic connection between the development of the sciences and the revelation of Torah's inner dimension as a preparation for the messianic era: The revelation of Torah's inner dimension automatically leads to the development of the secular sciences. It is indeed through the latter that the foretaste of the Divine knowledge that will fill the world in the messianic era is experienced in an empirical way. When we see the world's oneness through the eyes of science, we realize that this oneness is identical to the oneness of Divinity (which is revealed through Torah's inner dimension). This, in turn, "prepares the world to be elevated in the seventh" millennium.

(The value of secular knowledge does not justify exposing ourselves to the spiritual dangers present in the vast majority of academic institutions devoted to study of secular knowledge. The atmosphere in these institutions is so saturated with atheism that it is considered an obvious truth requiring no proof. Most of these institutions also discourage modesty and chastity, tacitly if not officially, and people who do adhere to a moral code are mocked. The licentious climate on the campuses and in the dormitories is well known. All this makes college a challenging place to be a religious person. Some claim that they will not be affected by the atmosphere, but even the most righteous of people is not allowed to intentionally subject himself to

^{73.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, p. 25. 74. See Isaiah 40:5. 75. See Shemot Rabbah 35:1: "Why was gold created? For the Tabernacle and

−∞ ONKELOS ເ⁄s-

13 בּכְרַן יוֹמָא הָדֵין עָל נֹחַ וְשֵׁם וְּחָם וָיָפֶת בְּנֵי נֹחַ וְאָתַּת נֹחַ וּתְלֵּת וְשִׁי בְנוֹהִי עִמְּהוֹן לְתַבוֹתָא: 14 אַנּוּן וְכָל חַיוְתָא לְוְנָה וְכָל בְּעִירָא לְוְנוֹהִי וְכָל עוֹפָא עַל אַרְעָא לְוְנוֹהִי וְכָל עוֹפָא לְוִנוֹהִי כֹּל צָפֶּר כָּל דְפָּרָח: 13 בְּעֶּצֶם הַיָּוֹם הַזֶּה בָּא נְהַ וְשֵּׁם־וְחָם וְיֶפֶּת בְּנֵי־גְה וְאֵשֶׁת נִׁחַ וּשְׁלְּשֶׁת נְשֵׁי־בָנְיו אָהֶם אֶל־הַהֵּבְה: 14 הُמָה וְכָל־הַחַיִּה לְמִינָה וְכָל־הַבְּהֵמְה לְמִינָה וְכָל־הָעֶוֹף לְמִינָהוּ כָּל צִפְּוֹר הַרֹמֵשׁ עַל־הָאֶרֶץ לְמִינֵחוּ וְכָל־הָעְוֹף לְמִינֵהוּ כִּל צִפְּוֹר כַּל־בַּנָף:

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

בְּנָף. דְּבוּק הוּא, צִפּוֹר שֶׁל כְּל מִין כְּנָף, לְרַבּוֹת חֲגָבִים. ״בְּנָף״ לְשׁוֹן ״נוֹצָה״, כְּמוֹּ״: ״וְשִׁסֵע אֹתוֹ בִרְנְפִיו״, שֶׁאֲפָלוּ נוֹצַתָה עוֹלָה, אָף כַּאן: צִפּוֹר כַּל מִין מֵרְאוֹת נוֹצַה: 13 בְּעֶצֶם הַיּוֹם הָּזֶּה. לְמֶּדְף הַכָּתוּב, שֶׁהְיוּ בְּנֵי דוֹרוֹ אוֹמְרִים: אִלּוּ אָנוּ רוֹאִים אוֹתוֹ נִכְנָס לַתֵּבְה, אָנוּ שׁוֹבְרִין אוֹתָה וְהוֹרְגִין אוֹתוֹ. אָמֵר הַקָּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ הוּא: אֲנִי מַכְנִיסוֹ לִעִינִי כִלָּם, וָנַרְאָה דְּבַר מִי יָקוּם: 14 צפוֹר בְּל

.16 ויקרא א, יז.

EXECUTE SERVICE OF THE SERVICE OF

bath we become "new" people. Similarly, immersion in a *mikveh* is an integral part of the process of conversion, in which the convert becomes a "new" person. ⁹²)⁹³

Metaphorically, the floodwaters correspond to our financial worries, which likewise serve to purify us spiritually, as will be explained presently. In fact, the parallel between financial worries and the *mikveh* goes much deeper:

The waters of the *mikveh* represent Divine awareness. When immersing ourselves in these waters, we are meant to envision ourselves submerging in Divine awareness, such that our normative awareness becomes swallowed up and submerged in Divine consciousness. (This relationship between immersion and self-nullification is alluded to by the fact that the letters used to spell the word for "to immerse" [טבל] can be rearranged to spell the word for "to nullify"

This is why a *mikveh* is required to contain a minimum of 40 *se'ah*: this is the amount necessary to ensure that the entire body is immersed in it at once.⁹⁵ In other words, immersing oneself in a *mikveh* means to transcend oneself and thereby rise to a level in which one is able to become receptive to holiness.

This is also the reason why God gives us financial worries. True, they temporarily distract and confuse us, but they simultaneously also break down our walls of self-assuredness, thereby enabling us to go beyond our ego. It is then that we become receptive to holiness.

Since the true purpose of financial woes is not, God forbid, to punish us but rather to deflate our inflated ego, this can be accomplished in one short moment: if we quickly extract the inner message hidden in the financial worries, thereby enabling us to transcend our

egos, we no longer need the financial worries to rectify ourselves, and can henceforth enjoy *nachat* (pleasure and calm), both physically and spiritually.⁹⁶

13 God protected Noah by summoning lions: Despite all his efforts and arduous work, ultimately Noah needed Divine intervention in order enter the ark. Similarly, if we enter the ark of Torah and prayer with only our own strength, we are not assured spiritual protection. Sometimes we can study the Torah diligently yet forget about its Author,⁹⁷ thus forfeiting its protective properties. Similarly, if we are immersed in our prayers without actually internalizing their message, we will fail to imbue our mundane activities with their spirit.

In order for our study and prayer to be as they should, we need Divine assistance—we need God to "seal" the door of the ark behind us. And how are we deemed worthy of receiving just such assistance? By devoting ourselves to helping others. Working to save others from the "raging waters" with earnest dedication and warm devotion is the surest way to ensure that we ourselves remain unharmed.⁹⁸

Noah...entered the ark: One of the lessons we can derive from this part of the narrative is that we should never despair in the face of what is occurring in the world around us. Even when threatened with a devastating Flood, we should retain our optimism, for God watches over us and shelters us, and for Him, anything is possible. Furthermore, we should realize that by entering our spiritual "ark," our prayers and study of the Torah can save the entire world and even raise it to a higher level of being, just as Noah "beheld a new world" when he emerged from the ark.

24 Noah often groaned or even spit blood from sheer exhaustion. Once, he was late in delivering

^{91.} See Sha'ar HaKavanot, inyan tevilat erev Shabbat; Pri Etz Chaim, Sha'ar HaShabbat, chapter 3 ff. Yom Tov shel Rosh HaShana 5666, p. 387. 92. See Yevamot 22a, et al: "[A convert is] like a newborn." 93. Reshimot, vol. 3, p. 40. 94. See Mishneh Torah, Mikva'ot 11:12. 95. Chagigah 11a. 96. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 4-5. 97. See Nedarim 81a. 98. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 8-10. 99. Hitva'aduyot 5743, vol. 1, p. 400.

13 Because of the people's threats,⁸² God protected Noah by summoning lions and bears that prevented the people from harming him or damaging the ark.⁸³ Thus Noah entered the ark in the very midst of that day, the 17th of Marcheshvan, with Noah's sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them. Noah took some vine branches and fig-tree shoots along with him.⁸⁴

14 And with them, every kind of beast, every kind of livestock, every kind of creature that crawls on the ground, and every kind of flying creature—every bird and every winged creature, even locusts.

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 𝘘-

destroy all flesh?

The answer is that the Torah exists on two levels: (a) in its original, spiritual pre-creation state, as in the Talmudic statement, "The Torah preceded the world by two thousand years", 85 and (b) in its descent into this material world, where it takes on terrestrial meaning. In its primordial state, every word of the Torah has a spiritual meaning, according to which it is studied in the spiritual worlds. This refers both to the laws of the Torah as well as to its narratives: although every detail of all of the narratives in the Torah actually took place in this physical world, nevertheless, since the Torah preceded the existence of the world, it follows that the Torah's narratives also possess a spiritual meaning that is coherent in the spiritual worlds in which physicality does not exist.

In other words, it's not that the Torah can *also* be explained spiritually. On the contrary: the Torah speaks primarily about the supernal and alludes only secondarily to the terrestrial. ⁸⁶ The Torah exists originally in a heavenly, spiritual state and from there descends into this world and "dons" terrestrial garb.

In addition, nothing in the primordial Torah is evil, since there is no evil in the supernal worlds. Everything that appears negative in the Torah's terrestrial meaning is, in fact, good and holy in its primordial origin. In a similar vein regarding the Flood: the statement that the Flood came to punish the people and even to purify the world only holds true in the Torah's terrestrial context. In its supernal context, where evil and impurity do not exist, it cannot be claimed that the purpose of the Flood was to destroy evildoers or to cleanse the world from its impurity; it can only be the expression of an increase in holiness. Indeed, in Jewish law, immersion in a mikveh not only purifies the impure, but also elevates someone who is already pure to a higher level of purity. For example, on Yom Kippur, the High Priest would immerse himself five times, even though he was already technically pure after the first immersion. The subsequent immersions were intended to elevate him to progressively higher levels within the realm of holiness.

Moreover, the supernal version of events affects the terrestrial version as well. Thus, the physical waters of the Flood, which wiped out all flesh and cleansed the world of impurity, also increased the world's holiness, similar to how the waters function in the primordial Torah.

By way of metaphor: The love of parents for their children as it exists in its truest and strongest form within their hearts is pure goodness. But when children misbehave, the parents express their love by punishing them, for their own benefit, to train them to refrain from self-destructive behavior. Similarly, the waters of the Flood as they exist in the supernal Torah, in the "heart of the Parent," are love and goodness. As the floodwaters descend into this world, they become waters of punishment and purification. But even then, they never lose their essential nature, which is love and goodness. Si

Forty days and forty nights: As mentioned, the Flood served not only as a punishment but also as a spiritual cleansing for a world that had become spiritually contaminated. This is why the waters of the Flood are called "the waters of Noah," meaning "the waters of [Divine] pleasure and satisfaction [nachat]."

Inasmuch as spiritual defilement is associated with the concept of death, spiritual purification is a form of rebirth. This is why the flooding lasted for forty days and nights, since the number forty is related to purification and rebirth: it takes forty days from the time of conception for a fetus to become completely formed. Similarly, the minimum amount of water that must be present in a *mikveh* (a ritual pool used for spiritual cleansing), through which a person becomes spiritually "reborn," is 40 se'ah.⁹⁰ (Indeed, precisely due to the fact that immersion in a *mikveh* is an experience of rebirth, many Jews have the custom to immerse themselves in a *mikveh* before the Sabbath, ⁹¹ since on the Sab-

^{82.} See 6:22, above. 83. Rashi on v. 16, below. 84. Rashi on 9:20, below. 85. Shabbat 88b, et al. 86. Asarah Ma'amarot, Ma'amar Chikur Din 3:22. See Proverbs 8:30. 87. See Proverbs 13:24. 88. Likutei Sichot, vol. 30, pp. 16-21. 89. Isaiah 54:9. 90. A se'ah is a biblical measure equaling approximately 2.18 gallons. A mikveh would thus require a minimum of 87.2 gallons.

−‰ ONKELOS ଔ-

15 ועלוּ לְוַת נֹחַ לְתֵבוֹתָא תַּרֵין תַּרֵין מִכַּל בִּשָּׂרַא דִּי בַהּ רוּחַא דְחַיֵּי: 16 וְעֶלַיָּא דְּכַר וְנוּקְבָא מִכֶּל בָּשִׂרָא עָלוּ כִּמָה דְפַקֵּד יָתֵה יִיָּ וְאַגֵּן יָיָ בְּמֵימְרָהּ עֵלוֹהִי: 17 וְהַוָה טוֹפַנָא אַרְבִּעִין יוֹמִין עַל אַרְעַא וסגיאו מַיַא וּנְטַלוּ יָת תֵבוֹתָא וְאָתַּרָמַת מֵעֵל אַרְעַא: 18 וּתִקִּיפוּ מַיָּא וּסְגִיאוּ לַחֲדָא עַל אַרְעַא וּמְהַלְּכָא תֵבוֹתָא עַל אַפֵּי מִיָּא: 19 וּמַיָּא תִּקִיפוּ לַחֵדָא לַחֲדָא עַל אַרעָא וִאָתְחֵפִיאוּ כָּל טוּרַיָּא רַמַיָּא דִי תִחוֹת כַּל שָׁמֵיַא: 20 חֲמֵשׁ עַשָּׂרֵי אַמִּין מִלְעַלַּא תַּקִיפוּ מַיַּא וְאָתְחֲפִיאוּ טוּרַיָּא: 21 וּמִית כַּל בִּשִׂרָא דִּרָחֵשׁ עַל אַרעָא בִּעוֹפָא וּבְבַעִירַא וּבְחֵיוִתַא וּבְכַל רְחֵשַׁא ּרַרַשִשׁ עַל אַרְעָא וְכֹל אֲנָשַׁא:

15 וַיָּבְאוּ אֶל־נְחַ אֶל־הַתֵּבֶה שְׁנַיִם שְׁנַּיִם מְבָּל־הַבְּשְּׁר אֲשֶׁר־בְּוֹ רִוּחַ חַיִּים: 16 וְהַבְּאִים זָבָר וּנְקֵבֶה מִבְּל־בְּשְׁר בָּאוּ בַּאֲשֶׁר צִּוָּה אֹתְוֹ אֱלֹהֶים וַיִּסְוִּר יְהוָה בַּעֲרוֹ:

שלישי 17 וַיְהָי הַפַּבּוּל אַרְבָּעִים יוֹם עַל־הָאֶרֶץ וַיִּרְבּוּ
הַפִּיִם וַיִּשְׂאוּ אֶת־הַהֵּבָּוּ וַהֶּרָם מֵעַל הָאֶרֶץ: 18 וַיִּנְבְּרוּ
הַפַּיִם וַיִּיְרְבִּוּ מְאָד עַל־הָאֶרֶץ וַהַּלֶּהְ הַתֵּבָה עַל־פְּגִי הַפְּיִם:
19 וְהַפִּיִם גַּבְרָוּ מְאָד מְאָד עַל־הָאֶרֶץ וַיְכַפוּ כָּל־הָהָרִים
הַּגְּבֹהִים צֵשֶׁר־תַחַת כָּל־הַשָּׁמִים: 20 חֲמֵשׁ עֻשְׂרֵה אַפְּה הַבְּבְרוּ הַבְּּיִם וַיְכַפִּוּ הָהְרִים: 11 וַיִּגְוַע כָּל־בָּשְׂר וּ הַבְּרִוּ הַבְּּיִם וַיְכַפִּוּ הַבְּבְהַמָה וּבְּבָל־הַשֶּׁרֵץ
הַבְּרִוּ הַמְּיִם וַיְכַפִּוּ הַבְּבְהַמָה וּבְבַלְּהַיּאָרֵן וּבְּבָּתֹיִי עַל־הַאָּרֵן וְבִלְ הַאָּרֵם:

-⊗ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

עְבָדֶיף: 17 וַ**תִּרָם מֵעַל הָאָרֶץ**. מְשַׁקַעַת הְיְתָה בַּמִּים אַחָר עֻשְׂרָה אַמָּה, בְּסְפִינָה טְעוּנָה הַמְשֻׁקַעַת מִקְצְתָה בַּמִים. וּמְקְרָאוֹת שֶׁלְפְנֵינוּ יוֹכִיחוּ: 18 וַיִּ**גְּבְּרוּ**. מֵאֲלֵיהֶן: 20 חֲמֵשׁ עֻשְׂרֵה אַמָּה מִלְמַעְלָה. לְמַעְלָה שֶׁל גוֹבַה בָּל הַבִּים לְרִאשִׁי הָהַרִים: בַּהַרִים, לְאַחֵר שְׁהִשׁוּוּ הַמִּיִם לְרָאשִׁי הַהַרִים:

16 **וַיִּסְגּר ה' בַּעֲדוּ.** הַגּן עָלִיו שֶׁלֹא שְׁבְרוּה, הִּקִּיף הַתֵּבְה דָּבְּים וַאֲרָיוֹת וְהָיוּ הוֹרְגִים בְּהֶם. וּפְשׁוּטוֹ שֶׁל מִקְרֵא: סְגַּר בְּנָגְּדּוֹ מִן הַמַּיִם, וְבֵן כָּל ״בְּעַד״ שָׁבַּמְּקְרֵא לְשׁוֹן ״בְּנֶגָּד״ הוּא: ״בְּעַד בָּל רָחָם״וּ, ״בִּעֲדְף וּבְעַד בְּנַיִּף״פּי, ״עוֹר בְּעַד עוֹר״י, ״מָגן בַּעֲדִי״כּ, ״הִתְפַּלֵל בְּעַד עֲבָדֶיף״נּ — בְּנֶגֶּד

17. בראשית כ, יח. 18. מלכים־ב ד, ד. 19. איוב ב, ד. 20. תהלים ג, ד. 21. שמואל־א יב, יט.

- 20 The mountains were covered, and the waters surged fifteen cubits above Mount Ararat, the highest of them in the region.
- 21 All flesh that moved upon the earth perished: including the birds, the livestock, the beasts, and every crawling creature that swarmed on the earth, as well as all humanity.

> INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[20] The waters surged fifteen cubits above: As we have seen, entering the ark is a metaphor for immersing oneself in the words of prayer; hence the connection between the ark and the number fifteen, since many aspects of our prayers relate to the number fifteen. A few examples:

- There are fifteen expressions of praise in the prayer *Yishtabach* (song, praise, etc.).
- Most of the prayers in the section of the liturgy called "Verses of Praise" [Pesukei d'Zimrah] begin and end with the word Hallelujah, the last letters of which (yud and hei) equal fifteen.
- In the prayer *Emet v'Yatziv*, there are fifteen successive words that begin with the letter *vav*.

 King David recited fifteen songs of ascent (Psalms 120-134) in order to protect the world from the waters of the deep.¹⁰⁹

Additionally, fifteen is the numerical value of the first half of the Name *Havayah*, the letters *yud* and *hei*. The Torah's passive commandments (the prohibitions) are associated with these two letters. In contrast, the active commandments are associated with the second half of the Name *Havayah*, the letters *vav* and *hei*. Since the people had sinned by transgressing the *prohibitions* of the Torah—licentiousness, theft, etc.—which are associated with the *first* half of the Name *Havayah*, the waters surged to a height of fifteen cubits.¹¹⁰

- 15 Of all flesh that had in it a breath of life, they came to Noah into the ark, in pairs.
- 16 Those who came were male and female; of all flesh they came, as God had commanded him, and GoD sealed the entrance behind him.

The animals that came to the ark behaved peacefully, even on their way to the ark. Even the wild

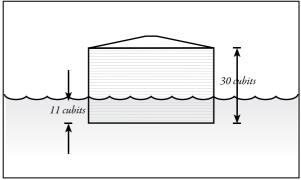


Figure 7: The Ark in the Water

beasts harmed neither the other animals nor Noah during their stay in the ark. 100

- ◆ Third Reading 17 The Flood was upon the earth for forty full days, until the night of the 28th of Kislev. The waters increased and lifted the ark, and it rose above the ground.
 - 18 The waters surged and increased greatly over the earth, and the ark drifted on the surface of the water, eleven cubits of its height remaining submerged under the surface of the water.
 - 19 The waters surged exceedingly high over the earth, and all the high mountains under the whole sky were covered.

> A CLOSER LOOK ◆

- [16] The animals that came to the ark behaved peacefully: There are a number of parallels between Noah's ark and the sukah that we are commanded to build and live in during the holiday of Sukot:
- (a) In the ark, all the animals coexisted in peace and unity. Similarly, the sukah is an expression of Jewish unity, inasmuch as we are permitted to use another Jew's sukah to fulfill our own obligation to live in a sukah during the holiday. (In contrast, it is not permissible to fulfill our obligation to hold a set of the four plants of Sukot with a borrowed set.)¹⁰¹ In the liturgy,¹⁰² the sages even use the sukah as a metaphor for peace: "Spread over us the sukah of Your peace."
- (b) The actual construction of the ark was an integral part of God's command to Noah to go into the ark. Similarly, the actual construction of a sukah is an integral part of fulfilling the commandment to live in a sukah. (Therefore, according to some opinions, a blessing must be recited upon building a sukah.¹⁰³)
- (c) The materials used to construct the ark had to be Noah's property. 104 Similarly, a sukah must be made

- out of the owner's own materials (or materials he has been given permission to use) and is not valid if made out of stolen materials. 105
- (d) The purpose of the ark was to provide protection and shelter; similarly, the sukah serves as a reminder of how the Clouds of Glory sheltered and protected us in the desert. 106

Yet we also find distinctions between the ark and the sukah:

- (a) Whereas Noah had to build the ark himself, we are permitted to delegate the building of a sukah to another Jew.
- (b) Whereas the ark had to be Noah's own property, we may use someone else's sukah if the owner grants permission us to do so.

The reason for these differences is that, as mentioned above,¹⁰⁷ Noah was not overly concerned with the fate of his fellow human beings. His ark was therefore a private affair and he was not allowed to involve anyone else in it. The Torah, however, transformed all Jews into one entity, and therefore a borrowed sukah or one built for us by another can be considered our own.¹⁰⁸

^{100.} *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 25, p. 29. **101.** *Sukah* 27b. **102.** Night prayer (*Arvit*), second blessing after reciting the *Shema*. **103.** *Y. Berachot* 9:3. Practically, we follow the opposing opinion, that a blessing is not recited, not because the construction in itself is not a *mitzvah*, but because it is not the *culmination* of the *mitzvah*. **104.** *Tzafnat Paneiach* on this verse. **105.** *Shulchan Aruch, Orach Chayim* 637. **106.** Exodus 13:21; Leviticus 23:43; *Shulchan Aruch, Orach Chayim* 635. **107.** On 6:14. **108.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, pp. 39-41.

−∞ ONKELOS ଔ−

22 כל דִי נִשְׁמַת רוּחַ חַיִּין בְּאַנְפּוֹהִי מְכַּלֹ דִּי בְיַבֶּשְׁתַא מִיתוּ: 23 וּמְחָא יַת כַּל יִקוּמַא דִי עַל אַפֵּי אַרְעַא מאָנָשָׁא עַד בִּעִירָא עַד רְחַשָּׁא ועד עופא דשמיא ואָתמחיאוּ מָן אַרעָא וִאִשְׁתִּאַר בְּרַם נֹחַ וִדִי עמַה בַּתַבוֹתָא: 24 וּתִקִיפוּ מַיָּא על אַרעא מאַה וִחַמִשִּׁין יוֹמִין: וּדְכִיר יָיַ יַת נֹחַ וְיַת כַּל חֵיוְתַא 8:1 וַיָת כָּל בִּעִירָא דִּי עִמֵּה בִּתֵבוֹתַא וְאַעַבַּר יִיָּ רוּחָא עַל אַרְעָא וְנָחוּ מַיַּא: 2 וְאָסָתְּכַרוּ מַבּוּעֵי תָהוֹמֵא וכוי שמיא ואתכלי מטרא מן שְׁמַיַּא: זַ וְתַבוּ מַיַּא מֵעֵל אַרְעַא אָזלִין וִתָּיבִין וַחֲסָרוּ מַיָּא מִסּוֹף מָאַה וְחַמִשִּׁין יוֹמִין:

22 פֿל אֲשֶׁר נִשְׁמַת־רוּחַ חַיִּים בְּאַפִּיו מִכְּל אֲשֶׁר וּ תַלּיְבָּה מֵתוּ: 23 וַיִּמַח אֶת־בְּל־הַיְּקוּם וּ אֲשֶׁר וּ עַל־פְּגֵי הַבְּּהָה מֵתוּ: 23 וַיִּמַח אֶת־בְּל־הַיְקוּם וּ אֲשֶׁר וּ עַל־פְּגֵי הַאֲדָם עַד־בְּהַמָה עַד־בָּמָשׁ וְעַד־עוֹף הַשְּׁמִּים וִיִּמְדָם מַעְל הַאֶּרֶץ וַיִּשְׁאֶר אַדְּינָת וְאָמָר אִתְוֹ בַּתֵּבְה:
24 זִיּנְבְּרוּ הַפֵּיִם עַל־הָאֶרֶץ חֲמִשִּׁים וּמְאָר יִוֹם: 31 זִיִּשְׂבוּ הַבְּיִם רוֹיַ עַל־הָאָרֶץ וַיִּשְׂבוּ הַפְּיִם מַעְל הָאֶרֶץ וַיִּשְׂבוּ הַפְּיִם: 2 זַיִּשְׁבוּ הַבְּיִם מַעְל הָאֶרֶץ הַלְּוֹךְ וְשִׁוֹב מִנְיִם הִבְּיִם מִעְל הָאֶרֶץ הַלְּוֹךְ וְשִׁוֹב מַנְיִם הַבְּיִם מִעְל הָאֶרֶץ הַלְּוֹךְ וְשִׁוֹב הַבְּיִם מִעְל הָאֶרֶץ הַלְּוֹךְ וְשִׁבוֹב הַבְּיִם מִעְל הָאֶרֶץ הַלְּוֹךְ וְשִׁוֹב וְיִשְׁבוּ הַבְּיִם מִעְל הָאֶרֶץ הַלְּוֹךְ וְשִׁוֹב מִתְלִם הִבְּיִם מִעְל הָאֶרֶץ הַלְוֹךְ וְשִׁוֹב מִיקְבָּה הַבְּיִם מִקְבָּה הַבְּיִם מִקְבָּה הַמָּים מִקּבָּה הַמִּים וּמְאָת יִוֹם:

−&> RASHI 🗷

זְּכַר לְהֶם לַבְּהֵמוֹת זְכוּת: שֻׁלֹּא הִשְּׁחִיתוּ דַרְבְּם לְּדֶם לְּכֵן,
זְשֻׁלֹּא שַׁמְשׁוּ בַתִּבָה: זַיִּשָׁבֵּר אֱלֹהִים רוּחַ. רוּחַ תַּנְחוּמִין
זַהֲנָחָה עָבְרָה לְפָנִיו: עֵל הָאָרֶץ. עַל עִסְמֵי הָאָרֶץ: זַיָּשֹׁבּוּ
בְּמִוֹּבִּ: ״בְּשׁׁךְ חֲמַת הַמֶּלֶךְ״, לְשׁוֹן הַנְּחַת חֵמָה: 2 זִיּשָּׁבִּרוּ
מַעְיָנֹת. בְּשֶׁנִּפְתְחוּ בְּּכָּתִיב: ״בָּל מַעְיְנוֹת״, וְכָאן אֵין בְּתִיב
״בְלּ״, לְפִי שֻׁנִּשְׁנִיְרוּ מֵהֶם אוֹתָן שֶׁיֵשׁ בָּהֶם צֹרֶךְ לְעוֹלְם,
בְּגוֹן חַמֵּי שְבַּרְיָא וְכִיוֹצֵא בְהָן: זִיּבָּלֵא. זַיִּמְנַע, כְּמוֹ: ״לֹא
תַכְלָא רַחֲמֶיףִ"ֹּג, ״לֹא יִבְלָה מִמְּךְ״בֹּי: 3 מִקְצֵה חֲמִשִּׁים
נְּמְלֵא רֹחֲמֵייוֹלוּ לַחֲסוֹר, וְהוּא אֶחְד בְּסִינְן. בֵּיצִד?
בְּכִיזֹן פְּסְלוּ הַגְּשְׁמִים, הֵבִי שְׁלֹשָׁה מִבְּסְלֵו וְעָשְׂרִים
וְתִשְׁעָה מִשְּבֵת הְבֵּרִי שְׁלֹשִׁים וֹשְׁתִים, וּשְׁבָּט וַאֲדְר וְנִיסְן
וְתִשְׁעָה מַשֵּבֶת הְבֵּרִי שְׁלֹשִׁים וֹשְׁלִשִׁים, הַרִי מֵאָה וְחָמִשִּׁים:
וְאִירָר — מֵאָה וּשְׁמִוֹנָה עַשֶּׁר, הֵרִי מֵאָה וְחֵמִשִׁים:

22 נִשְׁמַת רוּחַ חַיִּים. נְשִׁימָה שֶׁל רוּחַ חַיִּים: אֲשֶׁר בַּחָרְבָה. וְלֹא דָגִים שֶׁבַּיָם: 23 וַיִּמַח. לְשׁוֹן ״וַיִּפְעַל״ בָּחָרְבָה. וְאַ שְׁרֹן ״וַיִּפְעַל״, וְהוּא מִגּוְרַת ״וְיִּפֶּן״ ״וִיְּבָּן״. בָּל הוּא הָוּא, וְאֵינוֹ לְשׁוֹן ״וַיִּפְּעַל״, וְהוּא מִגּוְרַת ״וְיִּפָּן״ ״מְּחָה״ ״קְנָה״, בְּשֶׁהוּא נֹתְן וְי״ו יוֹ״ד בְּרֹאשָׁה נָקוּד בְּחִירִק תַּחַת הַיּוֹ״ד: אַךְ נֹחַ. לְבֵּד נֹחַ, זָהוּ פְשׁוּטוֹ. וּמְדְרַשׁ אַגְּדְה־יִּ: גוֹנֵחַ וְכוֹהֶה דָם, מְטוֹרַח הַבְּהֵמוֹת וְהַחִיּוֹת. וְיֵשׁ אוֹמְרִים, שֶׁאַחַר מְזוֹנוֹת לְאָרִי וְהַבִּישׁוֹ, וְעֶלְיו נָאֱמַריִי: ״הֵן צַדִּיק בְּאָרֶץ יְשֻׁלְּם״: לְאָרִי וְהָבִּישׁוֹ, וְעֶלְיו נָאֱמַריִי: ״הֵן צַדִּיק בְּאָרֶץ יְשֻׁלְם״: לְמְבִּר אֱלֹהִים, הָדִּין הוּא, וְנָהָפְּכָה לְמִדַת רַחֲמִים על יְדֵי הָפְּלַת הְצִּדְיִקִים. וְרִשְׁעְתְן שֶׁל לְמְדַת רַחְמִים על מְדַת הִדִּין, שֶׁנֶּאֱמִרי״: רְשָׁתִים לְמִדְת הַדִּין, שֶׁנֶּאֱמִרי״: רְשָׁתִים וֹנְמִים לְמִדְת הִדִּין, שֶׁנֶּאֱמִרי״: רְשָׁתִים לְמִדְת הַדִּין, שֶׁנֶּאֲמִריִּי, שְׁנָּאֲמִריִי, שְׁנָּאֲמִר מִדְּת רָחֲמִים נְלִמְדִת הִדִּין, שֶׁנְּאֵמְריִי, שְׁנָּאֲמִר מִדְּת רְחֲמִים לְמִדְת הִדִּין, שֶׁנְּאֵל הִיי, שְּׁתְּחִ וְיִנִילְ אִנְיִבְּת הָבְּיִם וְגוֹי וְנִיּאָבְר אְתִים מְבִּת רָבְת תְבְּתְן הָיִוֹי, וְיִיּבְּר אְלִת הְאָרָם וְגוֹי מְנִים לְמִים לְמִדְת הִדְיִן, שֶׁנְּאָבְרִי, וְהִיּבְּת בְּבָּת רָבְבָּת הָאָרָם וְגוֹי מְתִרּת הָאָרָם וְגוֹי בְּתִּת בְּחִרְת הָאָרָם וְנִוֹי בְּאָבֹת בְּתִּת נְחִים אָל הִית בְּתִר בְּתְרִת הָאָרָם וְנוֹי וְנִיל אָל מִים מִבְּת רַחְמִים: וְיִּוְבֹּר אֶלְהִים נְתִּים אָל הִיּת בְּתִר בְּתְרִים בְּתִּים בְּלִּתְיִים בְּשִׁלְּים בְּתִר בְּתִּת בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתְרְיִבְּת בְּתִר בְּתְרִים בְּתִּים בְּיִבְּת בְּתִר בְּתְת בְּתְרִים בְּיִבְּת בְּתִר בְּתִר בְּתִּים בְּתִוּים בְּתְיִים בְּתִר בְּתְרְת בְּתִרְים בְּעִבְּת בְּתִר בְּתְרִים בְּתְרִים בְּתְּתְּבְּת בְּתְּת בְּתִר בְּתְרִים בְּתִר בְּתְרִים בְּבָּת בְּתְיִּיִים בְּיִּיִּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּבְּתְיִּים בְּיִיבְּיִיּים בְּיִּים בְּיִיּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִּים בְּיִּי

22. תנחומא נח, ט. 23. משלי יא, לא. 24. בראשית ו, ה־ז. 25. אסתר ב, א. 26. לעיל ז, יא. 27. תהלים מ, יב. 28. בראשית כג, ו.

- 80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

the lion's meal, and it struck him: Metaphorically, Noah's feeding the animals can be likened to our providing spiritual nourishment to others. When, at times, we encounter major difficulties in this work, we must persevere under all circumstances, as Noah did, especially since the hardships and discomforts that we encounter are rarely so severe as to cause us to "groan and spit blood."

Nevertheless, even as we learn to overlook our own personal discomforts, we must learn to be acutely sensitive to our fellows' discomfort (and not analyze whether what others require is a necessity or a lux-ury¹¹⁶), and provide for their needs on time, for two reasons: Firstly, we have no way of estimating other people's worth or true stature; each one might possess a lofty soul, a "lion," a "king."¹¹⁷ And secondly, while it is proper to assume that we ourselves deserve all the hardships that may befall us in life, we must assume that others deserve only the best.¹¹⁸

^{116.} Ketubot 67b. 117. See Pesachim 50a. 118. Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, pp. 53-56.

- 22 Every being that had the breath of the spirit of life in its nostrils, every being that was on dry land, died. The fish, however, remained alive.
- 23 God obliterated every being that had been on the face of the earth—from man, to livestock, to reptiles, to the birds of the heavens. They were obliterated from the earth; Noah and those who were with him in the ark survived and were greatly pained by their isolation. The descendants of the giants Shamchazai and Azael, 111 however, survived the floodwaters, 112 and eventually settled around Hebron. 113

The floodwaters swept all the corpses of those who perished to the lowlands of Babylonia.¹¹⁴

24 The waters surged over the earth for an additional 150 days after the rainfall stopped, and did not subside throughout this entire period—from the 28th of Kislev until the 29th of Iyar.

The task of caring for the animals was extremely strenuous, and Noah often groaned or even spit blood from sheer exhaustion. Once, he was late in delivering the lions' meal, and one of them struck him. (This incident was the only exception to the animals' otherwise peaceful behavior in the ark. God made this happen once in order to show Noah that He holds righteous people such as Noah to a very high standard of behavior and that He punishes their slightest misdeeds in this world in order for them to have a clean slate in the afterlife. Noah and his family therefore prayed to God to relieve their suffering in the ark.

- 8:1 On account of Noah's prayers, **God** ceased treating the world, as He had done until then, with His attribute of strict justice, and instead began allowing His attribute of mercy to dominate. He thus **remembered Noah.** He also remembered that **all the beasts and livestock with him in the ark** had not engaged in crossbreeding, neither before entering the ark nor during their stay within it. **God caused** His **spirit** of consolation and rest **to apply to** what was happening on **earth**, **and the waters began to subside.**
- 2 When it stopped raining on the 28th of Kislev, most of **the wellsprings of the abyss were sealed**, but some of them were left open to serve as hot springs. In contrast, all **the floodgates of heaven were sealed**. Thus **the rain from the heavens was held back**.
- 3 **At the end of 150 days** from the 28th of Kislev, i.e., beginning on the 1st of Sivan, **the waters** slowly but **steadily receded from upon the earth and the waters diminished.** The water level dropped one-fourth of a cubit per day, **so that**

55

^{111.} See above, 6:2. **112.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 28, p. 89. **113.** Numbers 13:33. **114.** Rashi on 6:17, above. **115.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 5, pp. 52-53.

−∞ ONKELOS ଔ-

וְהַחַת מַבּוֹתָא בְּיַרְשָׁא שְׁבִיעָאָה בְּשְׁבְעַת עַשְׂרָא יוֹמָא לְיִרְחָא עַל טוּבִי קַרְדּוּ: 5 וּמֵיָא הָווֹ אָוְלִין עָד יַרְחָא אַתְחַזִּיאוּ בַּעֲשִׂירָאָה בְּחַד לְיַנְרְחָא אִתְחַזִּיאוּ בַּעֲשִׂירָאָה בְּחַד לְיַנְרְחָא אִתְחַזִּיאוּ בִישִׁי טוּנִיְא: 6 וְהָוֹה מִסוֹף אַרְבְּעִין יוֹמִין וּפְתַח נֹח יָת כַּוָת תַבּוֹתְא דִּי עַבִּדי, זְ וְשַׁלַח יָת עוֹרְבָא וּנְפַּק עַבָּד: ז וְשָׁלַח יָת עוֹרְבָא וּנְפַּק מַכְּל תְבִּישׁוּ מַיְּא מִעַל מַעַל מַעַל:

4 וַהְנַח הַתַּבָּה בַּהְּשָׁבִיעִּי בְּשִּׁבְעָה־עָשָׂר יִוֹם לַחְדֶׁשׁ הַשְּׁבִיעִּי בְּשִּׁבְעֶה־עָשָׂר יִוֹם לַחְדֶּשׁ הַשְּׁבִיעִּי בְּשִּׁבְעֶה־עָתְר בַּהְּעָּהְ יְוֹם לַחְבָּת הַהְּוֹך וְחָבוֹר עַר הַהְּדָים:
6 וַיְּהָּי מָבֶּץ אַרְבָּעִים יִוֹם וַיִּפְּתַּח נְחַ אֶת־חַלְּוֹן הַתֵּבֶה בְּעִים יֻוֹם וַיִּפְּתַּח נְחַ אֶת־חַלְוֹן הַתַּבֶּה אֲשָׁר עְשֵׂה:
7 וַיְשַׁלַּח אֶת־הֶעֹרֵב וַיִּצְא יָצוֹא וְשׁוֹב עַר־ אֲמָבְר הַאֵּרץ:

-⊗ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

וָה סִיוַן. וְהַעֲשִׂירִי אִי אַפְשֵׁר לְמִנוֹת אֵלֵּא לִירִידָה, שָׁאָם אַתַּה אוֹמֵר לְהַפְּסָקָה וָהוּא אֱלוּל, אִי אַתַּה מוֹצֵא ״בָּרְאשׁוֹן בִּאֶחָד לַחֹדֵשׁ חָרְבוּ הַמַּיִם מֵעַל הָאָרִץ״, שֲהַרִי מַקֶץ אַרְבַּעִים יוֹם מִשַּׁנָּרָאוּ רָאשִׁי הֶהַרִים שַׁלַח אֵת ָהַעוֹרֶב, וְעֵשִׂרִים וְאֶחַד יוֹם הוֹחִיל בִּשְׁלִיחוּת הַיּוֹנָה, הַרִי שִׁשִּׁים יוֹם מִשַּׁנָּרְאוּ רַאשִׁי הַהַרִים עַד שַׁחַרבוּ פָּנֵי הַאָדַמַה. וָאָם תֹאמַר: בָּאֱלוּל נָרְאוּ, נִמְצַא שֶׁחַרְבוּ ּבַּמַרְחֶשָׁוָן, וְהוּא קוֹרֵא אוֹתוֹ רָאשׁוֹן, וְאֵין זֶה אֶלֶּא תִּשְׁרִי שָׁהוֹא רָאשׁוֹן לְבָרִיאַת עוֹלָם, וּלְרַבִּי יָהוֹשָׁעַ הוֹא נִיסַן: 6 מָקֶץ אַרְבָּעִים יוֹם. מְשֶׁנָרְאוּ רַאשִׁי הַהַרִים: אַת חַלּוֹן הַתַּבָה אֲשֵׁר עָשָׂה. לְצֹהַר. וְלֹא זֵה פַּתַח הַתַּבָה הַעשׂוּי לְבִיאַה וִיצִיאַה: 7 יַצוֹא וַשׁוֹב. הוֹלֶך וּמַקּיף סָבִיבוֹת הַתֵּבָה. וְלֹא הָלַךְ בִּשִׁלִּיחוּתוֹ, שֵׁהָיָה חוֹשְׁדוֹ עַל בַּת זוּגוֹ, וּכִמוֹ שֵׁשָּׁנִינוּ בִּאַגָּדַת ״חֱלֵק״כּיּ: **עַד יִבשַׁת** הַמַּיָם. פָּשׁוּטוֹ כִּמַשָּׁמֵעוֹ. אָבַל מִדְרָשׁ אַגַּדְהוּ: מוּכַן הָיָה הָעוֹרֵב לְשָׁלִּיחוּת אֲחֵרֵת, בַּעַצִירַת גִּשָׁמִים בִּימֵי אַלּיָהוּ, שַׁנֵּאֲמַר₂: ״וְהָעֹרִבִּים מִבְאִים לוֹ לֱחֵם וּבְשָׂר״:

ישבּוֹ שָׁבִּיעִי לְכָסְלֵּוּ, שָׁבּוֹ שְׁבִּיעִי לְכָסְלֵוּ, שַׁבּוֹ 4 **בַּחֹרֵשׁ הַשָּׁבִיעִי.** סִיוָן, וְהוּא שָׁבִּיעִי פַּסָקוּ הַגַּשַׁמִים: **בִּשִּׁבְעַה עַשֵּׁר יוֹם.** מִכַּאן אַתַּה לַמֵּד שָׁהָרָה הַתַּבָה מִשָּׁקַעַת בַּמַּיִם אַחַת עֵשִׂרָה אַמָּה. שֶׁהַרִי ָּבָתִיב": ״בַּעֲשִׂירִי בָּאֲחַד לַחֹבֵשׁ נָרְאוּ רַאשִׁי הֶהַרִים״, זֶה אַב שָׁהוּא עֲשִׂירִי לְמַרְחֵשָׁוַן לִירִידַת גִּשַׁמִים, וְהֵם הַיוּ גבוֹהִים עַל הָהַרִים חֲמֵשׁ עֲשָׂרָה אַמַּה, וְחַסְרוּ מִיּוֹם אֱחַד בָּסִיוַן עַד אֲחַד בָּאַב חֲמֵשׁ עֲשָׂרֵה אֲמַה לְשִׁשִּׁים יוֹם, הַרִי אַמַה לְאַרְבַּעָה יַמִים, נִמְצַא שֶׁבִּי״ו בִּסִיוַן לֹא חַסְרוּ הַמַּיִם אֵלַא אַרבּע אַמוֹת, וְנַחַה הַתַּבָה לִיוֹם הַמַּחַרַת. לַמַדְתַּ, שֶׁהַיָּתָה מִשָּׁקָעַת אֲחַת עֲשָׂרֵה אַמַּה בַּמַיִם שֶׁעַל ראשׁי הַהָרִים: 5 בָּעשִירִי וְגוֹ׳ נִרְאוּ רָאשׁי הַהָּרִים. וָאָם. וָאָם עַשִּירִי לְמַרְחֵשָׁוָן שֶׁהָתְחִיל הַגָּשֶׁם. וָאָם תֹאמַר: הוּא אֵלוּל, וַעֲשִׂירִי לְכִסְלֵו שֶׁפְּּסַק הַגֶּשֶׁם, כְּשֵׁם שַׁאַתָּה אוֹמֵר בַּחֹדֵשׁ הַשִּׁבִיעִי — סִיוָן, וְהוּא שָׁבִיעִי לָהַפְּסֶקָה? אַי אֵפִשַׁר לוֹמֵר כֵּן, עַל כַּרְחַךְּ שָׁבִיעִי אִי אַתָּה מוֹנֵה אֱלָּא לְהַפְּסָקָה, שֲׁהֵרִי לֹא כָלוּ אַרְבָּעִים יוֹם שׁל יִרִידַת גִּשָּׁמִים וּמֵאָה וַחֵמִשִּׁים שׁל תִּגִבֹּרֵת הַמַּיִם עַד אָחַד בָּסִיוַן, וָאָם אַתַּה אוֹמֵר שָׁבִיעִי לִירִידָה, אֵין

29. פסוק ה. 30. סנהדרין קח, ב. 31. בראשית רבה לג, ה. 32. מלכים־א יז, ו.

≫ INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[4] On the seventeenth of...the seventh month the ark came to rest: According to the *Zohar*, the seventh month refers to the month of Tishrei, which is the seventh month from Nisan. During this seventh month, on Rosh HaShanah, God sits, so to speak, upon "the Throne of Judgment." This is alluded to in the phrase:

The ark came to rest on the mountains of Ararat: The "Mountains of Ararat" allude to the prosecuting angels who demand that justice be done and punishment meted out. But through our prayers and shofar-blowing on Rosh HaShanah, we transform judgment into mercy.¹²³

The parallel between the ark and Rosh HaShanah can also be seen in the following: Rosh HaShanah is the day on which our Matriarchs, Sarah and Rachel,

as well as Chanah (the mother of the prophet Samuel), who were all barren, were remembered on High and subsequently conceived. ¹²⁴ Each of these threeletter names contains one unique letter that appears only in that particular name, whereas the remaining two letters also appear in the other names, as well.

Sarah: the unique letter in the name Sarah is *sin*, whose numerical value is 300, corresponding to the 300-cubit length of the ark;

Rachel: the unique letter in the name Rachel is *lamed*, whose numerical value is 30, corresponding to the 30-cubit height of the ark;

Chanah: the unique letter in the name Chanah is nun, whose numerical value is 50, corresponding to the 50-cubit width of the ark. ¹²⁵

Genesis 8:4-7 NOACH

4 after sixteen days, that is, on the seventeenth day of the month of Sivan, which was the seventh month counting from when the rain stopped falling, in Kislev, the ark came to rest on the Mountains of Ararat (see figure 8). Since the water reached to a height of fifteen cubits above the mountaintop¹¹⁹ and the bottom of the ark was submerged eleven cubits below water level,¹²⁰ the water level only had to drop four cubits to allow the ark to rest on the peak of Mount Ararat.

5 The waters continued to diminish at this rate for another forty-four days, i.e., until the first day of Menachem Av, the tenth month counting from when the rain stopped falling,



Figure 8: Mt. Ararat

in Kislev. In the course of these forty-four days, the water level dropped an additional eleven cubits. Thus, in the tenth month, on the first of the month, the height of the water had receded a total of fifteen cubits, and the highest mountain peaks became visible.

6 Once the ark firmly settled on the mountaintop, the water began to recede much faster. **Forty days after** the highest mountaintops became visible, i.e., on the 10th of Elul, **Noah opened the window he had made in the ark.**

7 On the next day, the 11th of Elul, **he sent out the raven** to see if the water had receded completely. He assumed that the raven would not return if it would find a place to rest. But because the raven was afraid that Noah would harm its mate, when **it went out**, it circled **to and fro** around the ark **until the water dried up from the surface of the earth.** (Because the raven did not fulfill its mission, God miraculously prolonged its life and sent it to fulfill a similar mission during the lifetime of the prophet Elijah.¹²¹)

& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03

6-7 **To see if the water had abated:** It would seem that since Noah had entered the ark by God's explicit instruction, he would also have to await a similar instruction to exit it. Indeed, it was not until after God instructed him to leave the ark that he did so.¹²² Why, then, did he bother investigating the water level to see if the time was ripe to leave the ark?

The answer is as follows: Since God had entrusted him with the formidable task of caring for the survival of the world—by building the ark, taking in the animals, and feeding them so that they could survive and then repopulate the world after the Flood—he felt that he had to take the natural steps that would facilitate the earth's rehabilitation, i.e., to create a natural "ves-

sel" for God's blessing. So, as soon as he thought that the waters had sufficiently subsided to allow him to emerge from the ark, set foot on dry land, and begin the process of repopulating the world, he didn't hesitate nor tarry; he immediately took the steps which would help him to determine the earth's condition, i.e., sending out the raven and, a few days later, sending out the dove.

Furthermore, Noah's efforts—which revealed his great yearning to leave the ark and fulfill the task that God had given him—in fact expedited God's command to leave the ark.

This lesson is particularly relevant and timely, as we approach the messianic era and the end of the exile.

-⊗ ONKELOS ଔ-

אַנְשַלַּח יַת יוֹנַה מִלְּוַתָהּ לְמַחֵזֵי 8 אם קלו מיא מעל אפי ארעא: יוֹנָה מִנַח לְפַּרְסַת יּוֹנָה מִנַח לְפַּרְסַת 9 רגלה ותבת לותה לתבותא ארי מַיָּא עַל אַפֵּי כָל אַרעָא וְאוֹשִׁיט יִדָה וְנַסְבַה וְאַעֵל יַתַהּ לְוָתֵה לְתֵבוֹתַא: 10 וְאוֹרִיךְ עוֹד שַׁבְעַא יוֹמִין אַחֶרָנִין וְאוֹסִיף שַׁלַּח יַת יוֹנָה מָן תַּבוֹתַא: 11 וַאֲתַת לְוַתֵה יוֹנָה לְעָדַּן רַמִשַּׁא וִהָא טָרַף זֵיתָא תַּבִיר מַחַת בִּפְמַה וִידֵע נֹחַ אֲרֵי קַלּוּ מַיַּא מֵעַל אַרְעַא: 12 וְאוֹרִיךְּ עוֹד שַׁבְעַא יוֹמִין אַחֲרַנִין וִשַּׁלַח יַת יוֹנַה וִלָּא אוֹסִיפַת לְמִתַב לְוַתֵה עוֹד: 13 וַהַוָה בִּשִּׁית מִאָה וַחַדָא שָׁנִין בָּקַדְמַאַה בָּחַד לְיַרְחָא נָגוּבוּ מַיָּא מֵעַל אַרְעָא וְאַעִדִּי נֹחַ יָת חוֹפָאָה דְתֵבוֹתָא וַחֲוָא וְהָא נְגוּבוּ אַפָּי אַרעָא: 14 וּבְיַרִחָא תִּנִיָנָא בְּעַשְׂרִין וְשַׁבְעָא יוֹמָא לְיַרְחָא יִבִישַׁת אַרְעַא:

8 וַיְשַׁלֵּח אֶת־הַיּוֹנֶה מֵאֹתְוֹ לִרְאוֹת הַבְּלוּ הַבַּׂנִים מֵעַל בְּנִי הַאָּדְמֶה: 9 וְלֹא־מֵיְצְאָה הַיּוֹנָה מָנוֹח לְבַּף־רַגְּלָה וַהָּשָׁב הְאָרֶץ וַיִּשְׁלַח יְהֹ שֶּלִיוֹ אֶל־הַתֵּבְה: 10 וַיְּחֶל עוֹד שִׁבְעַת אֵלֶיו אֶל־הַתֵּבְה: 10 וַיְּחֶל עוֹד שִׁבְעַת יְּמִים אֲחֵרֶים וַיִּסֶף שַׁלֵּיו אֶל־הַתֵּבְה: 11 וַהְּבֹא אֹרָה אֲלֵיו הַיּוֹנָה מְן־הַתֵּבְה: 11 וַהְּבֹא אַלִיו הַיּוֹנָה לְעַת עֶּרֶב וְהִנְּה עֲלֵה־זְיֵת מְּרָף בְּּפִיה וַיִּבְעַת אֵלִי הַאָּרֶץ: 12 וַיִּיְחֶל עוֹד שִׁבְעַת עִוֹד הַמִּים מֵעַל הָאֶרֶץ: 12 וַיִּיְחֶל עוֹד שִׁבְעַת עְּוֹד: 13וַיְהָל הַבְּיִם מֵעַל הָאֶרֶץ וַיְּסֵבְּה שִׁוֹב־אֵלֵיו לְלֹא־יִסְבָּה שִׁוֹב־אֵלֵיו לְחָבְית בְּאַתְּר הַבְּיִם מֵעַל הָאֶרֶץ וַיְּסֵר נֹהַ אֶת־בִּלְּה הָאָרֶץ: מֹלְל הָאֶרֶץ וְיִבְּה הָאָרֶץ: מֹל הָבְלֹּה הַמָּלִים הַשְּׁלִּ הַבְּיִבְּה הָאֶרֶץ: מֹל הַבְּלֹיִם וֹיִשְׁלַ הַבְּתְר הְבָּיִבְּה הָאֵרֶץ: מוֹ לַחְבָּה מְבִים מִעַל הְאֶבֶים הִוֹבְי בְּבָּר וְבִּלְּה הַאָּרִץ: מוֹ וֹנִשְׁרִם וְהְבָּה הַבְּיִבְם מִעְל הְאֶבֶרְץ: מוֹ וֹבְשָׁה הָאֶרֶץ: מוֹ וֹבְשָׁר הַבְּלִים וְנִשְׁרִם וְבִשְּׁר הְבָּיִים מִעְל הְאֶבֶרְץ: מוֹ וֹבְשָׁה הָאֵרֶץ: מוֹ וֹבְשָּׁת הַבְּיִבְם הַבְּיִלְם הַבְּבְּר הַבְּיִבְים בְּבְּלְבְיה הָבְּבְּר הַבְּבְים בְיִבְים לְּבִלּל הָבְּבְיּתְב הְבָּבְים בְּעָל הָבְּבְּבְיה הָבְּבְּר הַבְּיִים וְבִישְׁר הָבְיִבְים לִּבְלְים הַבְּבְּבְים בִּלְּב הְבָּבְים בְּבְּלְים הַבְּבְּבְים הִיִּבְּים בְּבְּבְים הְבִים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים הְיִבּים בְּבְים בְּבְיּבְים בְּבְים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּבְים בְּבִים בְּבְים בְּבְים בְּבְיּבְים בְּיִים וְיִבְּבְים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִים בְּבְּבְּבְים בְּיִבְּים בְּבְּים בְּבְיּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּיִבְים בְּבְיּבְים בְּבְיּבְים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבְּבְים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבְּבְּים בְּבְיּבְים בְּבּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְים בְּבְּים בְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבְּבְּבְבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּבְּבְּבְיוֹבְים בְּבְּבְיבְּבְיוֹם בְּיבְים בְּבְבְּים בְּבְיבְים בְּבְּבְיבְּים בְּבְּבְּבְי

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

מְזוֹן, וְדְרְשׁוּ: ״בְּפִיהָ״ לְשׁוֹן מַאֲמָר, אָמְרָה: יִהְיּוּ מְזוֹנוֹתֵי מְלוֹנוֹתִי בְּיִרוֹ שֶׁל הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ הוּא, וְלֹא מְתוּקִין בְּיִר בְּיִדוֹ שֶׁל הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ הוּא, וְלֹא מְתוּקִין בַּיְּרֵ בְּיִר בְּיִרוֹ שֶׁל הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ הוּא לְשׁוֹן ״וִיְּהֶל״, מְנִיְחֶל״ בְּיְבִּע בִּיִי בְּשׁוֹן ״וַיִּפְעַל״ וְוֶה לְשׁוֹן ״וַיִּתְפָּעַל״, ״וַיְּחֶל״ — וַיִּתְמַתֵּן: 13 בְּרִאשׁוֹן, לְרַבִּי בְּיִרְשָׁלְ הוּא נִיטְן: חָרְבוּ. בּיִּתְשָׁלָן הוּא נִיטְן: חָרְבוּ. אֱלִיעֶוֹר הוּא תִשְׁרִי, וּלְרָבִי יְהוֹשֻׁעַ הוּא נִיטְן: חְּרְבוּ. נַעֲשָׂה בְּמִין טִיט, שֶׁקְרְמוּ פָּנֶיהְ שֶׁל מִעְלָה: 14 בְּשִׁבְעָה וְעָשְׂרִים. וְיִרִירְתָן בַּחֹדֶשׁ הַשְׁנִי בְּי״וֹו. אֵלוּ אַחָר עָשָׂר וְעִשְׂרִים. וְיִרִירְתָן בַּחֹדֶשׁ הַשְׁנִי בְּי״וֹו. אֵלּוּ אַחָּר עָשָׂר יְמִים שָׁהַחַמְה יְתֵרָה עַל הַלְּבָנָה, שֻׁמִשְׁפַּט דּוֹר הַמִּבּוּל שָׁנִים הָיִה: נִּהְלָּתָה: נַּיִּה. נַנְיִיך בְּהִלְּכָתָה: נְשָׁה. נְנִיִים הָּהִיּהִ הָּיִּבּוּל נִיִּיִם בְּיִבְּיִם בְּיִבְיִם בְּיִבְּיִם בְּיִבְּיִם בְּיִבְּיִם בְּיִבְּיִם בְּיִם בְּבִּיִם בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְיִם בְּיִבְּבִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִים בְּיִם בְּיִם בְּיִם בְּבִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּבִים בְּבִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבּים בְּיִם בְּיִם בְּיִבְּים בְּבִּשְׁבִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּבִים בְּיִם בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִים בְּיִם בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּבִישְׁה בְּיִבְים בְּיִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּבִשְׁה בְּרִיבְבְּיִם בְּיִּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְים בְּבִּשְׁה בָּיִבְים בְּבִּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְיִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִים בְּיִב בְּבִּשְׁה בְּיִבְים בְּיִים בְּיִם בְּיִים בְּיִבְים בְּבְּיִים בְּיבִים בְּיִּים בְּיִבּים בְּיבּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִם בְּבִּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיבְים בְּיִים בְּיבִּים בְּיִים בְּיבְים בְּבִּים בְּיבְּיבְיִייִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִבּים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִם בְּיִבְיבְיים בְּבְּבְּים בְּיִבְיִּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִּים בְּיִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִים בְּיִבְיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיבְּיבְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִבְּיִּים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִּים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִנ

8 וְיִשַּׁלַח אֶת הִּיּוֹנָה. לְסוֹף שֶׁבַע יָמִים, שֶׁהֲרֵי כְתִיבּיּ:
״וְיָחֶל עוֹד שַׁבְעַת יָמִים אֲחֵרִים״, מִבְּלֵל זֶה אַתָּה לְמֵד
שְׁאַף בְּרִאשׁוֹנָה הוֹחִיל שִׁבְעָה יָמִים: וְיִשְׁלַח. אֵין זֶה
יְּשׁוֹן שְׁלִיחוּת, אֶלֶּא לְשׁוֹן שׁלּוּחַ, שַּלְחָה לְּלֶכֶת לְדַרְכָּה,
וּבְּזוֹ יִרְאָה אִם קַלּוּ הַמִּיִם, שֶׁאָם תִּמְצְא מְנוֹחַ לֹא תְשׁוֹב
אַלְיו: 10 וַיָּחֶל. לְשׁוֹן הַמְתָּנָה, וְבֵן*ִי: ״לִי שְׁמְעוּ וְיְחֵלוּ״, שַּׁרְּיה, וֹבְן בִּיֹר, אוֹמֵר אֵנִי שְׁזָּבָר לְשׁוֹן וַבְּרָה, וֹשְׁ שְׁבְּיה, אוֹמֵר אֵנִי שְׁזָּבְר, הָיָה, לְבֵן קּוֹרְאוֹ פְּעָמִים לְשׁוֹן וְכַר וּפְעָמִים לְשׁוֹן נְקַבָּה, לְפִי שִׁלָּל יוֹנָה שֶׁבַּמְקְרֵא לְשׁוֹן נְקַבָּה, בְּמוֹ: ״בִּיוֹנִים עַל יְשִׁנְן מִיִּם רְחֲצוֹת״בּּ, ״בְּיוֹנֵי הַגַּאְיוֹת בֻּלֶם המוֹת״בּ, לְשׁוֹן בִּלְבָה המוֹת״בּ, לִינִים רֹחֲצוֹת״בּּ, ״בִּיוֹנֵי הַגֹּאְיוֹת בֻּלֶם המוֹת״בּ, לְשׁוֹן יִּבְרָה חִמוּף. וּמִדְרַשׁ אַגְּרִה מִּתְרִה״בּּ, ״בִּיוֹנִים שִׁל אַנְרָה בּּנִתְר. מִיִם רֹחֲצוֹת״בּ, מִים רֹחֲצוֹת״בּ, מִים רֹחְצוֹת וֹלִי, שָׁרף. וּמִרף, וּמִרְרָשׁ אַגְּרָה בּּלִים המוֹת־יִשׁ אַגְּרָה בּּיִלְם המוֹת־יִשׁי לִּשֹׁר בְּיוֹנִי הַנְּתְיִּבְ מִינִים בּוֹתְםיִּתְי. שְׁרָת. מִים בּתְּבִית. מִים רִחְצוֹת. מִּבְּר. מִבְּר. וֹמִרה בּיֹבָּים הוֹתְחִייִּי: שָּבָּל הִיבּר. מִּיבְר בּיִבְּת בּוֹתְה״יִי: שָּבָּת הִייִבּי לִּים בְּתַבּתוֹת מִייִם בְּחָבּת. מִשְׁבָּת מִים בּתְבּיי. מִים בּוֹתר. מִּיבר מִים בּר. מִשְׁר. מִים בּית חִים בּר. מִשְׁר. מִּים בְּר. מִים בּרְבּיי שִּבְּר מִיִּבּר בְּיִבּי בְּיִבְּי בְּיִבְּי בְּיִבְּר מִינִי בּּיִבְּי בְּיִבּי בְּיִּבְּיִי בְּיִּבְים בְּיִבְּי בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִים בְּיִבְּר מִים בְּבְּבְר. מִּים בּר בִּבְר. מִיבּר בְּיבּיב בְּיבּר בְּיבְּבְיה מִּים בְּיבְּיִים בְּיבְּיב מִּיִבְּי מִּיִּבְּי בְּיִיבּי בְּיִבְייִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִיבְּיִים בְּבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִּבְיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִּים בְּבְּיִבְּיִי בְּיִּבְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִּיִייִים בְּבָּיִים בְּיִים בְּבְּיִיוֹיוֹם בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּבְּיִים

- 80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

cries of "We want Mashiach now!" and "How much longer?" He will surely hasten the command of "Leave the ark," instructing us to leave the exile and enter a new world. 134

14 Exactly one solar year: Rashi refers to it not as a "solar" year but as a "complete" year. This idiom emphasizes that, spiritually, the year in which the Flood took place was not just a solar year, but rather the synthesis of a lunar year, which is 354 days, and a solar year—a complete year.

The explanation for this is rooted in the differences between studying the Torah and performing the commandments, on the one hand, and engaging in mundane activities, on the other. The Torah and the commandments are like the sun since, like the sun, they are self-illuminating. Mundane activities, in contrast, are, like the moon: lightless by nature until we illuminate them with properly-focused intentions.

Now, one would assume that since the Flood is a metaphor for engagement with the mundane, it should have lasted one *lunar* year. Why, then, did it last an extra eleven days to constitute a *complete* year?

The answer is that the *synthesis* of the two modes of action creates an additional element of completeness. For example, if we discuss the Torah while eating with others, we are considered to have "eaten at God's table." ¹³⁵

- 8 Seven days later, on the 18th of Elul, Noah **sent out the dove to see if the water had subsided from the surface of the earth.** Here again, he knew that the dove, like the raven before it, would not return if it would find a place to land.
- 9 But the dove could not find any place to rest its feet, and it returned to him, to the ark, for there was still water over the entire surface of the earth. He stretched out his hand and took it, and brought it to himself into the ark.
- 10 He waited another seven days, until the 25th of Elul, and once again sent the dove out from the ark.
- 11 The dove came back to him toward evening, and behold, it had plucked an olive leaf with its beak. Olive trees are particularly hardy, so it makes sense that some had survived the flood. On the other hand, the flood had surely destroyed any foliage that might have been on these trees. The leaf that the dove had brought back looked fresh (and not like an old leaf that had been floating on the water for a year), and the appearance of the stem showed clearly that the dove had *plucked* it off the tree. These clues indicated that the water had subsided long enough ago to allow sufficient time for such a leaf to grow. Thus, even if the dove *had* plucked the leaf off a tree on a mountaintop, it would still mean that enough time had elapsed for the rest of the earth to dry up considerably. Noah then knew that the water had subsided from the earth and it was time to prepare to disembark. By choosing to pluck an olive leaf, the dove intimated that it would rather receive food as bitter as olives directly from God than more palatable food from the hand of a human.
- 12 He waited yet another seven days, until the 2nd of Tishrei, and sent out the dove, and this time it never again returned to him.
- 13 In the year 1657, which was the six-hundred-and-first year of Noah's life, on the first day of Tishrei, the first month, the waters had drained off the earth. Noah removed the covering of the ark and looked, and saw that the earth's surface was drying, although it was still too damp to live on.
- 14 By the twenty-seventh day of Marcheshvan, the second month, the earth was completely dry. This was exactly one solar year (365 days) since the rain had first begun to fall, on the 17th of Marcheshvan. The Flood purified the world of its spiritual defilement and coarseness. For the first time, ¹²⁷ the world became receptive to the process of self-initiated refinement. From this point on, it would be relatively easy to ascend the ladder of spiritual self-refinement and repent for misdeeds. ¹²⁸

−® CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

The exile can be compared to the Flood: just as the Flood created disorder and displacement,¹²⁹ so, too, the exile sows spiritual disorder and confusion.

The "true colors" of the world, i.e., the underlying Divine energy that sustains everything, is not openly visible in the physicality of this world. We cannot see that God's presence fills the earth¹³⁰ or that the world's true and ultimate purpose is to be a home for God. All of these truths are obscured.¹³¹ But the ultimate end of this "flood" of confusion is the removal of all impurity from the world,¹³² making it a pure and perfected

world that will never again experience the "flood" that is exile. $^{\rm 133}$

Yet even before that time comes, as we begin to sense that the floodwaters have subsided and that the time has arrived to emerge from the ark and behold a new world, we must do all we can to hasten the redemption. Although, in the final analysis, it is God Himself who

will bring the exile to an end, we should not await it passively. When God sees that we are actively yearning for the redemption and doing all in our power to hasten its immediate arrival, with our impassioned out-

126. *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 10, pp. 30-35. **127.** With the exception of the Garden of Eden; see above, 2:14. **128.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, pp. 52-54. **129.** Above, 6:17. **130.** See Isaiah 6:3. **131.** See Isaiah 5:20. **132.** See Zachariah 13:2. **133.** See *Mechilta*, Exodus 15:1.

−® ONKELOS ଔ-

15 וּמַלֵּיל יִי עם נֹחַ לְמֵימַר: 16 פּוּק מָן תַבוֹתָא אַתִּ וִאָתִּרֶּ וּבְנָיךְ וּנְשֵׁי בְנָיךְ עִמְּךְ: 17 כָּל חֵיוָתַא דִעָמַך מִכַּל בַּשַׂרַא בַּעוֹפַא וּבְבָעִירָא וּבְכַל רְחֲשַׁא דְּרָחֲשׁ עַל אַרעַא אַפָּק עִמַּך וְיַתְיַלְדוּן בארעא ויפּשון ויסגון על ארעא: 18 וּנָפַק נֹחַ וּבָנוֹהָי וָאָתָּתֶהּ וּנָשֵׁי בְנוֹהָי עִמֶּה: 19 כַּל חֵיוְתָא כַּל רַחַשַּׁא וְכַל עוֹפַא כֹּל דְּרָחֵשׁ עַל אַרעא לְזַרְעֵיַתְהוֹן נְפַקוּ מְן תֵבוֹתָא: 20 וּבָנָא נֹחַ מַדְבָּחָא קַדָם יִיַ וּנְסֵיב מִכּל בְּעִירָא דַכְיַתָא וּמְכַּל עוֹפַא דַכְיַא וְאַסֶּק עַלַוַן עַל מַדְבָּחָא: 21 וִקַבֵּל יִיָ בְּרַעֵּוָא יָת קַרְבָּנֵה וַאֲמַר יִי בְּמֵימְרַה לָא אוֹסַף לִמֵילַט עוֹד יָת אַרְעָא בָּדִיל חוֹבֵי אֲנַשַׁא אֲרֵי יִצְרָא לְבָּא דאַנשא בִּישׁ מִזְעִירֵהּ וְלַא אוֹסִיף עוֹד לממחי ית כל דחי כמא

רביעי 15 וִיְדַבֵּר אֱלֹהֶים אֶל־נְחַ לֵּאמְר: 16 צֵא מִן־ הַתִּבָּה אַתֶּּה וְאִשְּׁתְּךָ וּבְּנֶיךְ וּנְשֵׁי־בָנֶיךְ אִתְּךְ: 17 כָּל־ הַתַּבָּה אַתֶּּר־אִתְּךְ מִכָּל־בָּשָׁר בָּעְיֹף וּבַבְּהַמָּה וּבְכָל־ הָתְּלֶשׁ הַרֹּמִשׁ עַל־הָאֶרִץ: 18 וַיָּצֵא־גַח וּבְנָיו וְאִשְׁתְּוֹ וּנְשֵׁי־בָנֵיו אִתְּוֹ: 19 כָּל־הָתֶיהָ בָּל־הָרֶמשׁ וְכָל־הָעוֹף כְּל וּנְשֵׁי־בָנֵיו אִתְּוֹ: 19 כָּל־הַחָּיָה בָּל־דְהָרֶמשׁ וְכָל־הָעוֹף כְּלּ הַמְיֹם מִוְבָּח לִיהְנָת עִלְּר בַּמִּוְבַּח: 12 וַיְּבֵח יְהוָה אָת־רֵיח הַנִּיחֹה וַיִּשָל עֹלְת בַּמִּוְבַח: 12 וַיְּרֵח יְהוָה אָת־רֵיח הַנְיחֹה וַיִּשְל עֹלְת בַּמִּוְבַח: 12 וְיָרֵח יְהוָה אֶת־רֵיח הַנְיחֹה וַיִּשְל עֹלְת בַּמִּוְבַח: 12 וְיָרֵח יְהוָה אֶת־רֵיח הַנְיחֹה וַיִּשְל עֹלְת בַּמִּוְבַח לִא אֵמְף לְכַלֵּל עוֹר אָת־ הַנְּיחָה בַּעְבָוֹר הְאָּלִם בִּי יֵצֶר לֵב הַאְצְרָם רָע מִנְעָרֵיו ולא־אֹסֵף עוֹד לְהַבּוֹת את־כּלְ־חִי בּאשׁר עשׂיתי:

−& RASHI 🗷

בָּרוּךְּ הוּא לְהַכְנִיס מֵאֵלוּ שִׁבְעָה שִׁבְעָה, אֶלָּא כְּדֵי לְּהַקְרִיב קְרָבְּן מֵהֶם: 21 מִּגְּעָרִיוּ. ״מִנְּעֻרִיוּ״ כְּתִיב, מְשֶׁנְנְעַר לְצֵאת מִמְּעֵי אָמוֹ נְתַּן בּוֹ יֵצֶר הְּרְע: לֹא אֹסְף נְשְׁבָּנְעַר לְצֵאת מִמְּעֵי אָמוֹ נְתַּן בּוֹ יֵצֶר הְרְע: לֹא אֹסְף וְלֹא אֹסְף. בְּפַל הַדְּבָר לִשְׁבוּעָה, הוּא שֶׁבְּתוֹב״: ״אֲשֶׁר נִשְׁבַּעְתִּי מֵעֲבֹר מֵי נֹחַ״, וְלֹא מְצִינוּ בָה שְׁבוּעָה אֶלָא זוֹ, שֶׁבְּפַל דְּבָרְיו וְהִיא שְׁבוּעָה. וְכֵן דְּרְשׁוּ חֲכָמִים בְּמַשֶּׁכֶת שִׁבּמָּכֶת בְּמַשֶּׁכֶת בַּמַשֶּׁכֶת בַּמַשֶּׁכֶת בַּמִשֶּׁכֶת בַּמִיּים בַּמַשֶּׁכֶת בַּמִיּים בַּמַשֶּׁכֶת בַּיִיים בַּמַשֶּׁכֶת בַּמִיּים בַּמַשֶּׁכֶת בַּיִּים בַּמַשֶּׁכָת בַּמִיּים בַּמַשֶּׁכָת בַּמִים בַּמַשֶּׁכָת בַּמִיים בַּמַשֶּׁכָת בַּמִיּים בַּמִיּים בַּמַשֶּׁכָת בַּמִיים בְּמִיּים בַּמִיּים בַּמִיּים בַּמִיּים בְּמִיּים בַּמִיּים בַּמִיּים בְּמִיּים בַּמִיּים בְּמִיים בְּמִיּים בְּמִיּים בְּמִיּים בְּמִיּים בְּמִים בְּמִיּים בְּמִיּים בְּמִים בְּמִים בְּמִיּים בְּמִיּים בְּמִים בְּמִּים בְּמִבְּיִם בְּעִּה בְּיִבְּיִם בְּמִים בְּמִיּם בְּמִים בְּמִים בְּמִבְּיִם בְּמִים בְּמִבְּיִם בְּיִבְּיִם בְּמִבְּיִּם בְּתִים בְּמִבְּיִים בְּיִּבְּתִים בְּעִבּבוּים בְּיִבְּיִם בְּמִבְּבִּים בְּבִּבְּיִם בְּבִּים בְּתִּים בְּיִבְּים בְּבְּיִבְּים בְּמִבְּבִּים בְּבִּבְיִּה בְּבִּים בְּבִּים בְּבִּים בְּתִּבְּבִים בְּבִּים בְּבִּים בְּבְּבְייוֹ וְהִיא שְׁבוּנְבִיה בְּבְּבְים בּיִבְּבְּים בְּיבְּים בְּבְּבְיִים בְּיִבְּבְּיִבְּים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבִּבְּים בְּבִים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְּבְים בְּיִבְּים בְּיבְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּבְּבִּים בְּיבְּים בְּיבִּים בְּיבִּים בְּבִּים בְּבְּיבָּים בְּיבִּים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּיבְּים בְּיבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיבִּים בְּבְּיבִּים בְּיבִּים בְּיִים בְּיבּים בְּיבִּים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִּבְּיִים בְּבְּים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּבְּים בְּיִבְיּים בְּיִיבְים בְּיִבּים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִים בְּבְּבְּים בְּבְיוּים בְּיִים בְּיבְּים בְּיבְּים בְּיבְּים בְּיִים בְּבְּים בְּבְּים בְּיבִים

16 אַתָּה וְאִשְּׁתְּהּ וְגוֹי. אִישׁ וְאִשְׁתְּהּ בְּאוֹ הָתִּיר לָהָם תַּשְׁמִישׁ הַמִּטָּה: 17 הוֹצֵא. ״הוֹצֵא״ בְּתִיב, ״הַיְצֵא״ תַּשְׁמִישׁ הַמִּטָּה: 17 הוֹצֵא. ״הוֹצֵא״ בְּתִיב, ״הַיְצֵא״ אָמֹר לָהֶם שֶׁיֵצְאוּ, ״הוֹצֵא״ – אִם אֵינָם רוֹצִים לְצֵאת הוֹצִיאִם אָתָה: וְשִׁיְרְצוּ בָּאָרֶץ. וְלֹא בַתַּבְה, מַנִּיד שָׁאף הַבְּהֵמְה וְהָעוֹף נֶאֶסְרוּ בְּתִשְׁמִישׁ: בַּתַּבְה, מַנִּיד שָׁאף הַבְּהֵמְה וְהָעוֹף נֶאֶסְרוּ בְּתִשְׁמִישׁ: 19 לְמִשְׁבְּחֹתִיהֶם. קִבְּלוּ עֲלֵיהֶם עַל מְנָת לִדְּבֵק בְּמִינְן: 20 מִכּל הַבְּהַמָּה הַטָּהֹרָה. אַמַר: לֹא צָוָה לִי הַקְּדוֹשׁ

.39 ישעיה נד, ט. **40.** לו, א. השירים ה, יב.

- & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

immersed in words of study and prayer, should influence our behavior outside it. But this will occur only if, during prayer and study, we remain completely oblivious to the existence of the world and only aware of Godliness. (Similarly, during the original ark's journey, the world was relatively "non-existent" since it was submerged underwater; even the planets had ceased revolving in their orbits. (Then, when we emerge from our ark and enter the world, we will behold, like Noah did, "a new world," and be ready to fulfill our mission in it. (146)

You may now resume marital relations: This command—the first given to Noah in connection with leaving the ark—was meant not just to release Noah and the animals from the prohibition of cohabitation that had been in effect while in the ark, but also to convey the *purpose* of their leaving the ark. After the Flood obliterated all that was on the earth, it was Noah's job

to rebuild it through being fruitful and multiplying and ensuring that the animals did the same.

Procreation reveals God's infinite power here in this world, since it can potentially perpetuate a species from one generation to the next *ad infinitum*. Even though the ark was a lofty spiritual environment—or rather, precisely because it was so lofty and spiritual—it was not the place where God's infinite essence could dwell. It is only in the mundane world that we share in the experience of infinity by creating a home for God's infinite essence. This is why procreation, a reflection of God's infinite power, could not occur in the ark, but only outside it.¹⁴⁷

21 God smelled the appeasing fragrance: The Midrash tells us that God smelled the fragrance of those who, in the future, would dedicate themselves to their Divine mission even to the point of self-sacrifice. ¹⁴⁸ It then cites three examples: (a) Abraham, who, while in

^{144.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, pp. 32-33. 145. Y. Pesachim 1:1; Bereishit Rabbah 25:2 and 34:11. 146. Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, pp. 9-10. 147. Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, pp. 31-32. 148. Bereishit Rabbah 34:9.

Leaving the Ark

- ◆ Fourth Reading 15 Neither Noah nor the animals wanted to leave the ark, for they knew that once they did, the animals would revert to their naturally aggressive behavior. Their peaceful coexistence was a taste of the heightened spiritual state of the messianic future. ¹³⁶ Therefore, ¹³⁷ God spoke to Noah, saying,
 - 16 "Leave the ark, despite the spiritual descent you will undergo by doing so. Furthermore, you may now resume marital relations: you may live together with your wife, and your sons may live together with your son's wives.
 - 17 All living creatures from all flesh—birds, livestock, and all the reptiles that crawl upon the ground—tell them to leave with you, and if they prefer to stay in the ark, take them out forcibly. Outside the ark, they will be allowed 138 to teem on the earth, and be fruitful and multiply on the earth."
 - 18 Noah went out, but he did not resume marital relations. He continued to live together with his sons, and his wife continued to live with his sons' wives. Noah was reluctant to have more children, for he was afraid that history might repeat itself: humanity might again sin and bring upon itself another flood. What was the purpose of repopulating the world if it might ultimately be destroyed?¹³⁹
 - 19 All the beasts, all the reptiles, all the birds, all the creatures that crawl upon the ground came out of the ark by families. They reaffirmed their commitment¹⁴⁰ not to engage in crossbreeding.
 - 20 **Noah** correctly intuited that God had commanded him to take an additional number of ritually pure animals to offer them as sacrifices when he left the ark. So he **built an altar to God. He took some of every species of ritually pure live-stock and of every kind of ritually pure bird, and he offered them up as ascent-offerings on the altar.** An ascent-offering is one in which the meat of the animal is entirely consumed by fire on an altar.¹⁴¹
 - 21 God figuratively smelled the appeasing fragrance, and God said to Himself, "I hereby swear that I will never again curse the soil because of humanity, for the inclination of a person's heart is challenged by his evil inclination from his earliest youth, i.e., from birth. Never again will I strike down all life as I have done.

- & CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 🗷

This is what is meant by a *complete* year, the synthesis of sun and moon. When we go into "lunar mode," the descent into the "floodwaters" of our mundane, worldly activities, we must also illuminate them with the "sun," the self-illuminating acts of studying the Torah and observing the commandments.¹⁴²

16 Leave the ark: As we have seen, "entering the ark" is a metaphor for enveloping oneself in the words of Torah study and prayer. It may be tempting to remain in this protective spiritual atmosphere, and its serene perfection might delude us into thinking that there really is no need to perfect the world around us. We are nevertheless instructed to leave it, for the true purpose of entering the ark is to ultimately emerge from it, en-

ter the world, and transform it into God's home. (This is reflected in the law that one only becomes purified through immersion in a *mikveh* after having *emerged* from its waters.¹⁴³)

We should not view the departure from our personal ark as self-sacrifice for the sake of others, since leaving the ark benefits and completes us, as well. As lofty as the levels we can attain in our own arks may be, they are nonetheless finite. Such levels are incomparable to the levels we can reach through our work in the "real world," in which God provides us with the opportunity to share in the experience of infinity by creating a home for His infinite essence.¹⁴⁴

The time that we spend inside our own personal ark,

^{135.} See Isaiah 11:6. 136. Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, pp. 28-31. 137. See above, 6:18. 138. Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, p. 34. 139. See above, 6:20. 140. Leviticus 1:9, etc. 141. Avot 3:3. 142. Likutei Sichot, vol. 20, pp. 288-291. 143. Mishneh Torah, Avot HaTumah 6:16; see Kesef Mishnah ad loc.; Likutei Sichot, vol. 1, p. 14.

שס ONKELOS cs עוֹד בָּל יוֹמֵי אַרְעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְרוֹעָא זְקוֹעָא זְקוֹעָא זְקוֹעָא זְיִמֶּם וְלֵילְיָא לָא יִבְטְלוּן: 110 וּבְּרִיךְ יִיָּ יָת נֹחַ וְיָת בְּנוֹהִי בְּרוֹהָי זְיָ יָת נֹחַ וְיָת בְּנוֹהִי זְתְּת בִּרוֹהָי זְתְּת בִּרוֹהָי זְתְּת בִּרוֹהָי זְתְּת בִּרוֹהָי זְתְּת בִּרוֹהָי וְמָלוּ זָת זְתְּתְּר לְהוֹן פּוּשׁוּ וּסְגוּ וּמְלוּ זָת

22 עד כָּל־יְמֵי הָאֶרֶץ זֻׁרֵע וְּקָאָּיר וְלֵּר וָחֹם וְקַיִּץ וְהָרֶף וְיִוֹם וָלַיְלָה לָא יִשְׂבְּתוּ: 9:1 וַיְבֶרֶךְ אֱלֹהִים אֶת־נְחַ וְאֶת־ בָּגֵיו וַיָּאמֶר לָהֶם פְּרִוּ וּרְבִוּ וּמִלְאִוּ אֶת־הָאֶרֶץ:

-⊗ RASHI ଔ

וְמַן לְקִיטַת תְּאֵנִים וּוְמַן שֶׁמְיַבְּשִׁים אוֹתָן בַּשְּׁדוֹת. וּשְׁמוֹ "קָּיִץ", כְּמוֹ": "וְהַלֶּחֶם וְהַקּיִץ לֶאֱכֹל הַנְּעָרִים": חוֹם. הוּא סוֹף יְמוֹת הַחַמָּה, חֲצִי אָב וֶאֱלוּל וַחֲצִי תִשְׁרִי, שֶׁהְעוֹלְם חַם בְּיוֹתֵר, כְּמוֹ שֻׁשָּׁנִינוּ בְּמֵשֶּׁכֶת יוֹמָאיי: שִׁלְהֵי קַיְטָא קַשִּׁי מִקְּיָטָא: וְיוֹם וְלַיְּלָה לֹא יִשְׁבֹתוּ. מִכְּלְל שֶׁשְּׁבְתוּ כָּל קָשֹׁי יִמוֹת הַמֵּבּוּל, שֶׁלֹּא שִׁמְשׁוּ הַמַּוְלוֹת וְלֹא נִבֵּר בִּין יוֹם וּבֵין יִמוֹת הַמִּבּוּל, שֶׁלֹא שִׁמְשׁוּ הַמַּיְלוֹת וְלֹא נִבַּר בֵּין יוֹם וּבִין לֵילָה: לֹא יִפְסְקוּ כֵּל אֵלָה מִלְּהָתְנָהַג בַּסְדְרַן: לִיִּלָה: לֹא יִפְסְקוּ כֵּל אֵלָה מִלְּהָתְנָהַג בַּסְדְרַן:

22 עד כָּל יְמֵי הָאָרֶץ וְגוֹ׳ לֹא יִשְׁבֹּתוּ. שֵׁשׁ עִתִּים הַכְּלוֹּ, שְׁנֵּי חֲדָשִׁים לְּכָל אֶחֶד וְאֶחֶד, בְּמוֹ שֶׁשְׁנִינוּ בְּיִבְּי תִשְׁרִי שְׁנֵי חֲדָשִׁים לְכָל אֶחֶד וְאֶחֶד, בְּמוֹ שֶׁשְׁנִינוּ בְּיִבְי תִשְׁרִי וּחֲצִי תִּשְׁרִי חֲצִי כִּסְלֵו וְטֵבֵת וַחֲצִי שְׁכָט — קוֹר וְכוּ׳, בְּּבָבָא מְצִיעָא: קוֹר. קשָׁה מֵחֹרָף: חֹבֶי שְׁעוֹרִים וְקְטְנִיּוֹת הַחֲרִיפִין לְהִתְבַּשֵּׁל מְחֵרִי שְׁעוֹרִים וְקְטְנִיּוֹת הַחֲרִיפִין לְהִתְבַּשֵּׁל מַבֵּר, קוֹר הוּא חֲצִי שְׁבָּט וַאֲדֶר וַחֲצִי נִיסְן: קָּצִיץ. חֲצִי סִיוָן תַּמוּוּ וַתַצִי אָב, הוּא נִיסְן וְאָיֵר וַחֲצִי סִיוָן: קָּיִץ. חֵצִי סִיוָן תַּמוּוּ וַתַצִי אָב, הוּא

.א. בבא מציעא קו, ב. 42. שמואל־ב טז, ב. 43. כט, א

& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS &

imagine that all the procedures being performed on the animal are actually being performed on *us*, causing our ego and body to be elevated to God. This also creates a "fragrance" that reaches God, although not to His actual *essence*, from which the stability of nature descends.¹⁶¹)

The inclination of a person's heart is evil from his youth: This statement, employed in this verse as an argument why human beings should *not* be destroyed, appears earlier¹⁶² as an argument for precisely the opposite, i.e., why they *should* be destroyed!

The explanation of this seeming contradiction is as follows: Noah's sacrificial offerings caused the selfsame argument that called for God's use of His attribute of strict judgment to now dictate employing His aspect of kindness and mercy. In this lies the incredible spiritual power of the sacrifices.

It is the same in our own personal lives: when we "sacrifice" ourselves by supra-rationally forgoing our own desires in favor of doing God's will, we merit to receive the same kind of treatment from on High: evidence that would normally be used against us will be used in our favor. 163

22 Seedtime and harvest...day and night will not cease: The purpose of creation is to achieve a synthesis of the spiritual and the physical, which Abraham began and was consummated with the Giving of the Torah. But in order to create this synthesis, both the spiritual and the physical had to be present in the world.

As mentioned, before the Flood, the justification for the world's existence had to come from a level of God's consciousness that transcends the world, since on its own merit, the world did not deserve to exist. After the Flood, justification for the world's existence could come from the now-purified world itself. These two eras served as a prelude to reality after the Giving of the Torah, in which humanity's task is to unite these two realms: the physical world with the Godliness that transcends the world. In order for this synthesis to take place, both modes of existence had to have had their time in the world.

Furthermore, in order for us to effect the synthesis of creation and transcendence, God created the world with an inherent element of transcendence, namely the Sabbath. (The creation of the world is therefore considered to have been complete *not* after the six days of creation, but after the Sabbath, ¹⁶⁴ when the concept of transcendence over creation was introduced. ¹⁶⁵)

Although the world remains in motion on the Sabbath, operating within time and space, we, through keeping the laws of the Sabbath, experience transcendence over creation. (One who keeps the Sabbath thus experiences emotional changes—for example, the Talmud takes it for granted that a usually-dishonest person will not lie on the Sabbath. ¹⁶⁶ We even experience physiological changes, such as in our complexion ¹⁶⁷ and pulse rate, ¹⁶⁸ as well as even changes in our perception of the taste of food. ¹⁶⁹)

We thus effect the synthesis of creation and transcendence by experiencing transcendence within creation. This is why a non-Jew is allowed to perform commandments besides those included in Noahide law, but after the Flood is prohibited from keeping the Sabbath in all its detail.¹⁷⁰ The Divine mission of the non-Jew is to keep the world in existence, to perpetuate God's promise that the world will exist unchangingly as a reflection of God's immutability. In contrast, it is the Jew's task to introduce the transcendence of Sabbath into a world in motion, synthesizing the two.¹⁷¹1 Be fruitful and multiply: The very first commandment with which humanity was entrusted after having experienced mass destruction was to "be fruitful and multiply," to populate the world anew. The same holds

^{161.} Sefer HaMa'amarim 5739-5740, pp. 302-303. **162.** Above, 6:5. **163.** Sefer HaMa'amarim 5700, pp. 5, 12-13. **164.** See Rashi on 2:2, above. **165.** See Tiferet Yisrael, chapter 40. **166.** Y. Demai 4:1. **167.** Bereishit Rabbah 11:2; see commentators on Shulchan Aruch, Even HaEzer 62:8. **168.** Torat Chaim, VaYakhel 632a. **169.** Shabbat 119a. **170.** See Sa hedrin 58b. **171.** Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, pp. 51-55.

- 22 As long as the earth lasts, none of the seasons—seedtime and harvest, cold and heat, summer and winter (see figure 9)—nor day and night, will ever cease."¹⁴⁹
- 9:1 God blessed Noah and his sons and said to them, "Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth. I promise you that you will be fertile. ¹⁵⁰ As for your fear about having more children, I tell you now that I have promised not to destroy the world again.

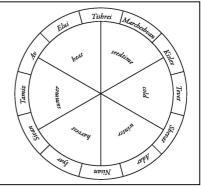


Figure 9: The Seasons

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

the court of Nimrod, chose to be forced into a fiery furnace rather than accept idolatry (and was subsequently miraculously saved);¹⁵¹ (b) Chananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, who, while in the court of Nebuchadnezzar, acted in the same manner as Abraham;¹⁵² and (c) those of our pre-messianic generation who, despite living under conditions of intolerable persecution, would nonetheless remain passionately committed to their Divine mission.

Chananiah, Mishael, and Azariah exhibited greater self-sacrifice than Abraham, since God's presence was more hidden in their time than it was in Abraham's. Idolaters had invaded and desecrated God's Temple and the Jewish people were in exile. 153 Yet despite this challenge to their faith, they remained committed to God.

But our generation has shown even greater self-sacrifice, since it follows a lengthy exile, rife with horrific persecutions. This generation can surely ask: "How is it possible that all we've already suffered through is not enough? Why are we still languishing in an exile that is so permeated with intense spiritual darkness? We have witnessed so many horrific occurrences that cannot possibly be explained in any way. We see that even those who fulfilled God's commandments—which should certainly have afforded them His pro-

tection¹⁵⁴—have unfortunately met with unspeakable fates." And yet, despite God's nearly-total concealment, many of this generation have remained unfalteringly committed to their Divine mission. Indeed, when Moses foresaw this generation, he was humbled.¹⁵⁵

And it was indeed the sweet fragrance of these very individuals from our generation that "inspired" God to promise that day and night would never again cease:

It is not within the capacity of nature to be eternal and unchanging. Therefore, God's promise that the laws of nature would *not* cease means that it would be imbued with the Godly attribute of infinity and immutability, as expressed in the verse: "I am God; I have not changed." ¹⁵⁶

(Once nature became constant, it became a reflection of God's eternal and immutable essence. In this aspect, interestingly, nature serves as a more precise reflection of God's greatness than do miracles.)

When God saw those who would continue to engage in their spiritual work with self-sacrifice and unabated enthusiasm despite His concealment, and that their commitment would be stable and unchanging, He correspondingly endowed nature with the same stability. (Parenthetically, Noah's offerings resembled self-sacrifice. When we offer a sacrifice, we are intended to

> A CLOSER LOOK ◆

[22] Seedtime and harvest...day and night will not cease: As mentioned above, ¹⁵⁸ God's promise after the Flood to never again destroy humanity gave the world a strength and stability it did not previously possess. Still, even after this promise, miraculous phenomena continued to occur, as exceptions to the rule.

The dichotomy between the stability of nature and individual miraculous events is reflected in the dichotomy between the six days of the workweek and the Sabbath.¹⁵⁹ Similarly, the sun, whose light is constant, alludes to that which contravenes nature's constancy, namely, miracles. Therefore, since our holidays commemorate miraculous events and revelations of Godliness that transcended nature, they fall on a particular day of the month, whose beginning and end is determined by the orbit of the moon, and not on a particular day of the week, whose beginning and end is determined by seven consecutive orbits of the sun.¹⁶⁰

^{149.} See above, 7:10. **150.** Rashi on 9:7, below; see *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 30, p. 28, note 44. **151.** Below, 11:28. **152.** Daniel 3:1-30; 1:7. **153.** *Yoma* 69b. **154.** *Pesachim* 8b. **155.** *Sefer HaMa'amarim* 5679, p. 464. **156.** Malachi 3:6. **157.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 20, p. 35; *Sefer HaMa'amarim* 5740, p. 38-39. **158.** On v. 21. **159.** See Inner Dimensions on this verse. **160.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 27, p. 45.

−® ONKELOS ଔ-

גְּיִבְּעַלְתְכוֹן וְאֵימִתְכוֹן תְּהֵי עַלֹּבְלֹ הַיִּתְתְּבוֹן וְאֵימִתְכוֹן תְּהֵי עַלֹּבְלֹ וּנְיַּי בַּיְלְ אִינְתְלְבוֹן בְּיִבְלֹ נוּנֵי בַּבְלֹ דִּי תַּרְחֵישׁ אַרְעָא וּבְלֵל נוּנֵי בְּיְבְלֹ דִּיוֹן מְטִירִין: 3 בָּלֹ נוּנֵי רְחֲשָׁא דְּהוּא חַי לְכוֹן יְהָא וְבְלֵל נוּנֵי כִּלְא: 4 בְּרָם נְתִּ דְּבְּרֵם יָת דְּמְבֹּוֹ לָא תִיכְלוֹן: 5 וּבְרַם יָת דְּמְבֹוֹ יָתְ לְבִינִן אָתְבַּע מִיִּד בְּלָ חִיוֹתְא לְמִיכְלוֹ בְּיְבִישׁׁא מִיִּד בְּלַ חִיוֹתְא אְרְבָּע הַּיִּד אֻנְשָׁא מִיִּד בְּלְבִּשְׁא תְיִבְּע בַּיִּד בְּעָבְשׁא יִיִּבְּעוֹה דְּמָבוֹ אֶתְבַּע הַיִּד בְּבְשֹׁא יִתְּבְּע הַיִּד בְּבְבִים יְת בְּעְבַּשׁא יְתְבַּע בְּיִבְּי בְּצִנְשׁא יִיִּתְר בְּבְיִשְׁא דְאֲחוֹהִי אֶתְבַּע דְּצְחוֹהִי אֶתְבַּע דְּצְחִהֹי אָתְבַּע דְּצְחִין עַל מֵימִר דְּיָבְא יִבְּעְבִּשׁא יִבְּעָבְיּשׁא בְּטְבְּהִין עַל מֵימִר דְּיָבְא יְבְּבְּיִים בְּעָבְיִים אֲלְהִים בְּבְּעִים אֲלִהִים בְּבְּיִבְּיִם אָלְהִים בְּבְּיִבְּיִם אָלְהִים בְּבְּעִבְיִם אָלִייִם אַרְצִּיִּים אָלִישְׁא בְּבְּבְּיִבְּיוֹן עַל מֵימִר דְּיָבְיִּע בְּבְּיִבְּיִם אָלְבִּשְׁא בְּבְּבְּיִבְּיִבְּעְבִייִּת אַרְשָּׁא אַבְּיִים אַבְּבְיִים אָבְבְיִים אָבְיִּיִּים אַבְּבְיִים אָבְיִים אָבְּבִּיִּים אָבְבִּייִם אָבְבִייִּים אָבְּבְּיִּים אָבִייִם אָבְּבִּיִּים אָבְּבִייִם הְבִּיִּבְיִם אָבְיִּים אָבְּבְּיִם בְּבְּבְּבְּיִם אָבְבִייִם אָבְבִּייִּים אָלִישְׁיִבְּיִם אָבְּבְיִים אָבְּבְּיִבְּיִם אָבְּעִייִּים בְּבְּבְּיִים אָבְיּיִים בְּבִּבְּיִם אָבְיִים בְּבְבִייִּים אָבְּיִים בְּבְיִים בְּשְׁבְּיִבְּיִם בְּבְיּים בְּבְבְּיִּים בְּבְּבִּיים בְּבְבְייִם בְּבְבְייִם בְּעִבְּבְּיִבְיִבּייִם בְּבְּבְיּים בְּבְּבְיּים בְּבְבּייִם בְּבְּבְיּים בְּבִּבְייִם בְּבְבּייִּבְּבְּבְייִבְּבְּבְיּים בְּבְּבְבְּבְּיִבְּבְיים בְּבְבְבּייִבְּבְּבְייִבְּבְּבְייִים בְּבְבְיים בְּרְבּבְייִבְּבְּבְייִבְּבְּבְּבְיּבְיים בְּבְּיים בְּבּבְייִבְר בְּבְיּבְיּבְיּבְיים בְּבְבְבְיים בְּבְבְיים בְּבְּבְיבְיים בְּבְבִיבְים בְּבְבְּבְיבְייִבּבְּבְייִבְּיים בְּבְּבְייִים בְּבְיבְייִים בְּבְיּבְייִים בְּבִיים בְּבְיבְיבְּבְייִים בְּבְיבְיבְייִים בְּבְיבְּבְיים בְּבְיבְיבְייִים בְבְ

בומוֹרַאֲכֶם וְחִתְּכֶם יְהְיֶּה עֲל כָּל־חַיֵּת הָאָרִץ וְעֵל כָּל־הַגִּי הַשְּׁמֵים בְּכֹל אֲשֶׁר תִּרְמְשׁ הַאֲדָמָה וְבְכָל־הְגִי הַיֶּם בְּיֶרְכֶם נְתֵנוּ: 3 כָּל־לָטֶשׁ אֲשֶׁר הוּא־חַיֹּי לָכֶם יְהְיֶה לְּצִּפְשְׁתִיכֶם לְצִפְשְׁתִיכֶם בְּיֶרְכֶּם נְתִנוּ: 3 כְּל־לָטֶשׁ אֲשֶׁר הוּא־חַיֹּי לָכֶם יְהְיֶה בְּיֶרְכֵם נְתַנוּי לָטֵם אֶת־בְּמְכֶם לְנַפְשְׁתִיכֶם בְּנַפְשְׁתִיכֶם בְּיַרְשׁ מִיִּר בְּלִרְשׁ מִיִּר בְּלִרְשׁ מִיִּר הַאְּדָם מִיֵּד אִישׁ אָרְישׁנוּ וּמִיִּר הַאְּדָם מִיֵּד אִישׁ אָרִיה מִיְּרְשׁנוּ וּמִיִּר הַאְּדָם מִיִּד אִישׁ אַרִיה בָּאָרָם בְּאָרָם בְּעָלִים בְּעָלֹה בְּלְהִים בְּאָרָם בְּאָלִים בְּעִּלְה בְּעָלִים בְּעָלְהִים בְשָׁלְּהִים בְּאָבְים בְּבְּעִים בְּיִבְּעָם בְּיִבְּם בְּעִבְּים בְּבְּעִים בְּבְּיִים בְּעָבְים בְּעָבְים בְּיִבְיּים בְּעָבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּעָבְים בְּבְּישְׁת בְּיִבְּים בְּעְבְּשְׁתְים בְּבְּיִים בְּיִבְּעָם בְּיִבְּיִים בְּעָלִם בְּלְּהִים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִים בְּבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִילִים בְּיִילִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְיּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְייִים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִים בְּעְבָּים בְּיבְיבְיים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִבְים בְּיבְיבְיבְים בְּיבְיבְים בְּיבְיבְיבְים בְּילְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְיים בְּיבְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְיבְים בְּיבְיבְים בְּיבְּים בְּיבְים בְּיבְּים בְּיבְים בְּיִים בְּיבְים בְּיבְים בְּיבְ

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ-

יָצָא מִמֶּנוּ דְם: מִיִּד בָּל חַיָּה. לְפִי שֶׁחְטְאוּ דּוֹר הַמַּבּוּל
וְהַפְּקְרוּ לְמַאֲכַל חַיּוֹת רְעוֹת לִשְׁלֹט בָּהֶן, שֻׁנָּאֲמָר״:
״נְמְשֵׁל כַּבְּהַמּוֹת נִּדְמוּ״, לְפִיכָּף הַצְרַף לְחַוְהִיר עֲלֵיהֶן
אֶת הַחַיּוֹת: וּמִיִּד הָאָדְם. מִיִּד הַחוֹרֵג בְּמֵזִיד וְאֵין עִדִים,
אֲנִי אֶדְרשׁ: מִיִּד אִישׁ אָחִיוּ. מִיִּד שֶׁהוּא אוֹהַב לוֹ בְּאָח
וְהָרְגוֹ שׁוֹגֵג, אֲנִי אֶדְרוֹשׁ אִם לֹא יְגַלֶּה וִיבַּקֵשׁ עַל עֲוֹנוֹ לְמְחֵל, שֻׁאַף הַשּׁוֹגג צָרִיף כַּפְּרָה. וְאָם אֵין עֵדִים לְחִיְבוֹ לְמְחֵל, שְׁאַף הַשּׁוֹגג צָרִיף כַּפְּרָה. וְאָם אֵין עֵדִים לְחִיבִּל גְּלוֹת, וְהוּא אֵינוֹ נָכְנָע, הַקְּדוֹשׁ בָּרוּף הוּא דּוֹרֵשׁ מִמֶּנוּ. גְּלִיוֹת יְבִּוֹת יִבְּוֹי שָׁבְּרָה וֹיִהְאֱלֹהִים אִנְּה לְּיִבוֹי וְבִּוֹי שָּבְּרָה הוּא מְזְמְנִוּ לְכִּיְרִיהְיֹיְ, בְּמְטָּכֶת ״מִכּוֹת״. בְּלִים בְּלְנִים לְבְרָכָה: ״וְהְאֱלָּה הָא מְזְמְנִן לְבִּירִם הַּמֹן וֹשְׁבָּר. אִם יֵשׁ עִדִים — לְפִנְּדְק אֶחָד וְכוֹּי: 6 בָּאָדם דְּמוֹ וִשְׁבָּר. אִם יֵשׁ עִדִים — לְמִילוּה אַמָּנוּ בְּלְּמִים, לְמְהֹי מִיּ בְּצְלֶם אֱלֹהִים״ וְגוֹ: עְשָׁה אֶת הָעוֹשֶׁה אֶת הָבִין הִרבָּה בַּמְּלְרָא חָסֵר, וְצְרִיף לְהְיוֹת: ״עִשְׂה הָעוֹשֶׂה אֶת הַנִּה בַּמִּלְרָא חִסֵר, וְצְרִיך לְהְיוֹת: ״עִשְׂה הְעוֹשְׁה אֶת הְנִים הָבָּה בִּמְּרִים, וְבְבִּים הְיִבּים הְיוֹם הִבְּרִים בְּבְּיִם בְּיִּבְּים בְּיִם בְּנִים בְּיִבְּיִים בְּבִּים הְאָה הְעוֹשְׁה אָּת הָבְים הָבֹּלְרִים לִּבְּיִבְיִם וְבִּבְים הָּשֹּה הְעוֹשְׁה הָעוֹשְׁה אָת הְבָּים הַיִּבְּר מְבָּר בְּיִם הַרָּבָּה בָּמְרְרִים בְּבִּיבְיף בְּיִבְּים הָוֹבְיבְים הְבִּבּים בְּיִּבְּים הָּיִּים בְּיִבּים בְּבִּים הָּבְּיִים בְּיִבְּנִים בְּיִבְּיִם בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּבִּנְנִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִבְּים בּּיבְּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיבּים בְּיִבְים בְּיִבְּנְים בְּיִבְים בְּיִים בְּיִבּים בְּיִבּים בְּיבּים בְּיבּים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִים בְּבִים בְּיִבְּים בְּיִּים בְּיִּים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּיִּים בְּיִים בְּבִּיבְים בְּשִּבְּים בְּיבְּבְּיִים בְּבְּבִים בְּבִּים בְּבְּיִים בְּבְּיִים בְּבְּיִים בְּבְּבְּיִים בְּבִיּים בְּיִים בְּיִים בְּבְי

זְ וְחַתְּכֶם. וְאֵימַתְכֶם, בְּמוֹ״: ״תִרְאוֹ חֲתַת״. וְאֵגְּדָה״ּ: לְשׁוֹן ״חַיּוּת״, שֶׁבֶּל זְמֵן שֶׁהַתִּינוֹק בֶּן יוֹמוֹ חַי, אֵין אַתָּה לְשׁוֹן ״חַיּוּת״, שֶׁבֶּל זְמֵן שֶׁהַתִּינוֹק בֶּן יוֹמוֹ חַי, אֵין אַתָּה צְרִיף לְשִׁמְרוֹ מִן הָעַכְבְּרִים. עוֹג מֶלֶף הַבְּשָׁן מִת, צְרִיף לְשׁוֹמְרוֹ מִן הָעַכְבְּרִים, שֻׁנֶּאֲמֵר: ״וֹמוֹרַאֲכֶם וְחִתְּכֶם עִּלִּיִה״ — אֵימְתִי יִהְיֶה מוֹרַאֲכֶם עַל הַחַיּוֹת, כְּל זְמֵן שֻׁאַתַּם חַיִּים: זֹ לְּכֶם יִהְיָה לָאְרָלְה. שֶׁלֹּא הַרְשִׁיתִי לְבֶם הְרִאשׁוֹן לֶאֲכִל בְּשָׁר אֻלָּא יֻרֶק עַשֶּׁב, וְלָכֶם — ״בְיְרָק עַשֶּׁב״ שָׁרְ בְּנַבְּשוֹּ אְסֵר לְהֶם אֵבֶר מִן הַחִיּי, אֶת כּלֹ״: 4 בְּשָּׁר בְּנַבְּשוֹּ בוֹ לֹא תֹאְכְלוֹ הַבְּשִׁר: בְּנַבְשוֹּ בֹּוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹ הַבְּשָׁר: בְּנַבְשוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹי — הֲבִרי דְם מְלְּתֹּ בְּנְשׁוֹ בוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹי — הֲבִרי דְם מְלְּתֹּ בְּנְשׁוֹ בוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹי — הֲבִרי דְם מִוֹ הַחִי: זֹ וְאַף ״בְּבְשׁוֹ בוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹי — הֲבִרי דְם מִן הַחַי: זֹ וְאַף ״בְּבְשׁוֹ בוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹי — הֲבִרי דְם מִן הָחַי: זֹ וְאַף ״בְּבְשׁוֹ בוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹי — הֲבִרי לְכָם מִן הָחַי: זֹ וְאָף אֶת דִּמְכֶם. אֵף עַלְפֹּי שֶׁהְתִּבְּי בְּלְי עִבְּמוֹ בִּנִי שְׁלְתְּתְבְּבְשׁוֹ בוֹ לֹא תֹאבְלוֹי — הְבִרי שְׁה בְּבְשׁוֹ בִּי מִילֹת נְשְׁבְּם הְרוֹשׁ מִהְשִׁוֹבְּ עַבְּמֹב אַף עַבְּמוֹ לִבְי שְׁרִוֹשְׁ מִבְּבְּשׁוֹ בִּי אַף עַלְפִי שָׁהִתְּרִבּי בְּבְּשׁוֹ בִּתְי עִבְמוֹ לִנְבְּשׁתִּרְבָּם. אַף הַחוֹנֵק עַצְמוֹ, אַף עַל פִּי שֶׁלֹּי שִׁלֹּ בְּישׁ שְׁלֹבּי שָׁלֹי שִׁלְ בִּי שְׁרֹב.

44. איוב ו, כא. 45. בראשית רבה לד, יב. 46. תהלים מט, יג. 47. שמות כא, יג. 48. י, ב.

-⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ∽

true in our post-Holocaust generation: after witnessing the obliteration of a massive segment of our people, the first-and-foremost obligation incumbent upon the survivors and their descendants, and their holy privilege as well, is to rebuild the Jewish people physically.¹⁷⁸

We should not be satisfied with the minimum number required by Torah law, namely one son and one daughter: Maimonides rules that, as long as one is still physically able to bear more children, one should continue to do so.¹⁷⁹ This ruling is alluded to in the difference between God's command to Adam and His command

to Noah: Whereas Adam was commanded to procreate even *before* he had any children, Noah is here commanded to procreate *after* he already had fathered three children.

The same holds true for spiritual procreation, i.e., educating our pupils: We should not be satisfied with having taught pupils in our younger years; we must continue to educate new pupils as we grow older. 180

^{178.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, p. 33. 179. Mishneh Torah, Ishut 15:16. 180. Likutei Sichot, vol. 30, pp. 28-29.

Genesis 9:2-6 NOACH

- 2 Furthermore, neither do you need to be concerned that your offspring's lives will be endangered. As it was before the degeneration of humanity prior to the flood,¹⁷² there shall be a fear and dread of you upon all the beasts of the earth and upon all the birds of the sky, in all that will crawl on the land and in all the fish of the sea. They will no longer try to devour you when you are alive. Rather, they have been placed in your hand:
- 3 Every moving creature that lives shall be yours to eat; like plant vegetation, I have now given you everything. Until now, I forbade humanity from killing animals for food, because I was afraid that, given this power over life and death, people would delude themselves into thinking that they had godlike dominion over the world.¹⁷³ But because humanity has become weaker and needs to eat meat to subsist, I am allowing these health considerations to override this former prohibition.¹⁷⁴ Also, because the spiritual makeup of the world is now more conducive to self-refinement, there is less danger of you becoming coarsened by eating meat.¹⁷⁵
- 4 But nevertheless, you may not eat the flesh of a still-living creature, nor its blood.
- 5 Although I have allowed you to kill animals, **nevertheless**, do not think that I have given you absolute power over life and death, not even your own. In fact, you may not even cause yourselves to bleed unnecessarily;¹⁷⁶ if you do, **I will settle the account of the blood** you shed by punishing you. If you take **your own lives** by committing suicide—even without shedding blood, as, for example, by strangulation—I will punish you in the afterlife.

Human life is so precious that, now that I have again forbidden the animals to kill you, I will settle the account from the hand of every wild beast that kills one of you, by killing it in turn. ¹⁷⁷

Neither may you kill other people. I will empower the courts to punish anyone who commits a witnessed act of murder: intentional murder is to be punishable by death and unintentional manslaughter is to be punishable by exile. I will settle the account for human life Myself whenever the courts cannot, both from someone who commits an intentional but unwitnessed murder and from someone who commits unintentional manslaughter—i.e., who is on as good terms with his victim as he is with his own brother but kills him accidentally. I will arrange for the accidental manslayer to accidentally kill the murderer in the presence of witnesses; thus the murderer will receive his death penalty and the court will sentence the manslayer to exile to atone for his carelessness. If, however, the unwitnessed manslayer goes into exile voluntarily, I will arrange for the murderer to be killed in another fashion.

6 In contrast, **whoever** intentionally **sheds human blood**, was warned not to do so, and was witnessed doing so, **his blood shall be shed by** the **human** court, **for** God **made man in the image of God**. The murderer is guilty of diminishing the image of God on earth and has thus forfeited his right to live.

^{172.} Above, 6:2. Rashi on 4:15. **173.** See above, 1:29. **174.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 20, p. 11. **175.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, p. 53, note 37. **176.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 5, p. 146. **177.** Abarbanel.

−∞ ONKELOS ଔ-

7 וְאַתּוּן פּוֹשׁוּ וּסְגוּ אִתְיַלִּידוּ בְּאַרְעָא וּסְגוּ בַהּ: 8 וַאֲמָר יְיָ לְנֹחַ וְּלְבּנוֹהִי עִמֵּהּ לְמֵימָר: 9 וַאֲנָּנְא הָאָנָא מְקִים יָת קְנָמִי עִמְּכוֹן בְּעוֹפָא חַיְתָא דְעִמְכוֹן בָּעוֹפָא חַיְתָא דְעִמְכוֹן בָּעוֹפָא חַיְתָא דְעִמְכוֹן בָּעוֹפָא מִכְּלִן הִיַּלָא עִמְכוֹן בָּעִיּכְא עִמְכוֹן בַּעִירָא וּבְּכָל חַיִּוַת אַרְעָא עִמְכוֹן מָכל נָפְּאָא וֹדְצָאַיִם יָת קְנָמִי עִמְכוֹן אַרְעָא יִשְׁרָא עוֹד וְאַבִּים יָת קְנָמִי עִמְכוֹן וְלָא יִבִּי כִל בִּשְׂרָא עוֹד מִמָּנִי טוֹפָנָא וְלָא יְהֵי עוֹד טוֹפָנָא לְחַבָּלִא אַרְעָא:

ַ וְאַתֶּם פְּרָוּ וּרְבִוּ שִׁרְצִוּ בָאֶרֶץ וּרְבוּ־בֶה: ס

חמישי 8 וַיִּאמֶר אֶלהִים אֶל־נֹחַ וְאֶל־בָּנְיו אָתְּוֹ לֵאמְר:
9 וְאֲנִּי הִנְנִי מֵקֵים אֶת־בְּרִיתִי אִתְּכֶם וְאֶת־זַרְעֲכֶם אַחַבִּים וְאֶת־זַרְעֲכֶם אַחַבִּים וְאֶת־זַרְעֲכֶם אַחַבִּים וְאָת־זַרְעַכֶּם בַּעְוֹף בַּבְּהַמָּה וְּבְּכָל־חַיֵּית הָאֶבֶיץ אִתְּכֶם מִפֹּל יִצְאֵי הַתֵּלְה לְכִל חַיַּת הָאֶבֶיץ: 11 וְהַקְמֹתִי אֶת־בְּרִיתִי אִתְּכֶם וְלְא־ לְכָל חַיַּת הָאֶבֶץ: 11 וְהַקְמֹתִי אֶת־בְּרִיתִי אִתְּכֶם וְלְא־ יִבְּנִת בָּל־בָּשֶּׁר עוֹד מִמֵּי הַמַּבְּוּל וְלֹא־יִהְיָהָ עְוֹד מַבְּוּל לְשַׁתֵת הָאֶרֵץ:

-⊗ RASHI ഗ്ദ

בְּרִית לְּהַבְּטָחָתִי, וְאֶתֵן לְךְּ אוֹת: 10 חַ**יַּת הָאָרֶץ אִהְכֶּם.**הַם הַמְּתְהַלְּכִים עִם הַבְּרִיּוֹת: מִ**כּל יֹצְאֵי הַתֵּבְה.** לְהָבִיא
שְׁקְצִים וּרְמָשִׂים: לְכֹל חַיַּת הָאָרֶץ. לְהָבִיא הַמַּוִּיקִון,
שָׁאֵינָן בִּכְלַל ״הַחַיֶּה אֲשֶׁר אִהְּכֶם״, שָׁאֵין הִלּוּכָן עִם
הַבְּרִיּוֹת: 11 וַהָּקְמֹתִי. אֶעֱשֶׂה קִיּוּם לְבְרִיתִי. וּמַהוּ
קִיּוּמוֹ? ״אָת הַקַּשַׁת״, כְּמוֹ שֵׁמְסַיֶם וְהוֹלֵרְ:

7 וְאַתֶּם פְּרוּ וּרְבוּ. לְפִי פְשׁוּטוֹ: הָרְאשׁוֹנָה לִבְרֶכָה, וְכָאן לְצִוּוּי. וּלְפִי מִדְרָשׁוֹ: לְהַקִּישׁ מִי שֶׁאֵינוֹ עוֹסֵק בְּפִרְיָה לְצִוּוּי. וּלְפִי מִדְרָשׁוֹ: לְהַקִּישׁ מִי שֶׁאֵינוֹ עוֹסֵק בְּפִרְיָה וְרְבְיָה לְשֹׁהֵם אֲנִי עִמְּךְ, שֵׁהְבְּטִיחוֹ שֶׁהָיָה נֹחַ דּוֹאֵג לַעֲסוֹק בְּפִּרְיָה וְרְבְיָה, עֵד שֶׁהְבְטִיחוֹ הַמְלִים עוֹר, וְכֵן עְשָׂה. הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ הוּא שֶׁלֹא לְשַׁחֵת הְעוֹלָם עוֹר, וְכֵן עְשָׂה. וּבְּאַחָרוֹנַה אָמֵר לוֹ: הָנְנִי מַסְכִּים לַעֲשׁוֹת קִינּם וְחָוּנִּק וּבְּאַחֲרוֹנַה אָמֵר לוֹ: הָנְנִי מַסְכִּים לַעֲשׁוֹת קִינּם וְחָוּנִּק

- ⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ-

proach the messianic age: According to the Talmud, the Messiah will not come until all the souls have descended from their heavenly "storehouse" and experienced life in this physical world. 185 Thus, every child that is born brings us one step closer to the messianic era.

There are, of course, exceptions to the rule. In some instances, the Torah actually forbids parents to have another child, usually because of severe health concerns or danger to life. Such cases must be brought before a competent rabbinic authority, and never be determined by our own subjective pessimistic apprehensions. ¹⁸⁶

9 I am setting up My covenant with you: The objective of this covenant was not solely the physical maintenance of the world. Its deeper intention was that the world operate in accordance with the ultimate purpose for which it was created,187 that it assist the Jewish people in fulfilling its Divine mission. True, we have not yet seen the fulfillment of this promise; on the contrary, we have sadly suffered far too much and undergone far too horrific religious and physical persecution. Nevertheless, by clinging tenaciously to our heartfelt hopes and fervently praying that we should never again undergo or witness such horrors, while at the same time dedicating ourselves to our Divine mission with joy and alacrity, we can bring about the fulfillment of God's intention that the world assist us in our Divine mission. When that occurs, even those nations who formerly persecuted us will be transformed into our allies. ¹⁸⁸11 **Never again will there be a flood to destroy the earth:** As we have seen, ¹⁸⁹ in the supernal narrative, the Flood was a reversion to the initial state of creation, in which the earth was physically submerged under water and spiritually submerged in Divine awareness. From this perspective, God's promise to never again bring a flood seems puzzling: why shouldn't He?

The explanation is as follows: At the very beginning of creation, all was water because dry land did not yet exist. ¹⁹⁰ On the spiritual level, this means that the world was filled with Divine awareness because dry land, which represents the façade of a self-sustained world independent of God, did not yet exist.

God's ultimate desire, however, is that Divine awareness permeate even a world with "dry land," i.e., self-awareness. Indeed, this will be the state of the world in the messianic age, when "the world will be filled with the knowledge of God like water covers the seabed." ¹⁹¹ At that time, even though the world will not be covered by water and we will still be in a state of self-awareness, we will nevertheless enjoy the Divine awareness normally associated with submersion under water, i.e., self-nullification.

However, for the earth to reach this stage, it first had to have been immersed in the waters of the Flood, which "destroyed the earth," i.e., which nullified the earth's

^{185.} Yevamot 62a. 186. Likutei Sichot, vol. 25, pp. 34-37. 187. Likutei Sichot, vol. 20, p. 34. 188. SeferHaMa'amarim 5740, p. 41. 189. On 7:12, above. 190. See Korban HaEidah on Y. Chagigah 2:1. 191. Isaiah 11:9.

Genesis 9:7-11 NOACH

7 And as for you, I now *command* you: **be fruitful and multiply, proliferate upon the earth, and make it populous.** If you or your descendants refrain from procreating, I will consider it tantamount to committing murder."

In addition to what God explicitly commanded them, Noah's children undertook to show honor to their parents and forswore licentiousness, understanding that these principles are the foundation of the just society that had been undermined by the generations preceding the Flood.¹⁸¹

- Fifth Reading 8 Nonetheless, Noah was still hesitant to procreate, so God spoke to Noah and to his sons with him again, saying,
 - 9 "I hereby fortify My promise. I am establishing My covenant to seal My promise with you and with your offspring after you,
 - 10 with every living creature that is with you—the birds, the livestock, and all the harmless beasts of the earth who live with you—with all crawling creatures who left the ark, and with every living being on earth that is harmful to human beings.
 - 11 Furthermore, I will confirm My covenant with you by giving you a sign that I am bound by it, and thus you can rest assured that never again will any flesh be cut off by the waters of a flood. Never again will there be a flood that will destroy the earth or any part of it."

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

8 Noah was still hesitant to procreate: Noah's initial doubts were not completely allayed by God's assurance. Even if his yet-to-be-born, hypothetically sinful descendants would not be *physically* destroyed, they would still be *spiritually* lost. (And surely Noah's primary concern was for his children's *spiritual* state.) Why, then, did God's assurance succeed in changing Noah's mind?

Like Noah, some people harbor doubts about the prudence of having children. They argue that raising children is an awesome responsibility. Some wonder whether they have the capacity to raise children who will grow into healthy adults, both physically and spiritually. Such people therefore focus on first achieving financial security and/or spiritual preparedness, and only then start thinking about having children.

But from Noah we learn the fallacy of this approach. Once God commanded him to have children, he no longer hesitated to procreate, despite his apprehensions about his descendants' spiritual future. Because ultimately, it is not our job to predict the future but to fulfill God's will. If God tells us to have children, we should not let our doubts prevent us from doing so.

Even if we somehow foresee a less-than-perfect spiritual future for our children, we would still not be justified in refraining from having them. King Hezekiah saw prophetically that he would have immoral chil-

dren and therefore refrained from procreating. The prophet Isaiah rebuked him for this, saying, "God's mysteries are no business of yours. You must do what you are commanded." 182

Certainly, then, when we only entertain *uncertainties* about our children's spiritual future, we should not refrain from fulfilling God's command. (Furthermore, in Hezekiah's case, we see that a number of very righteous kings eventually descended from him.)

We should also not be concerned about the financial responsibilities that raising children entails. Since God is the one who commands us to have children, it is axiomatic that, for each additional child born, He will open up an additional channel of blessing and sustenance.

Likewise, we should not worry that we might lack the physical or emotional strength to raise many children, ¹⁸³ for God does not ask of us anything that is beyond our capabilities. ¹⁸⁴ In fact, having many children actually promotes physical and spiritual wellbeing. In contrast to the popular notion that having many children is not conducive to living a calm and stable life, the truth is that having too *few* children is unnatural and can lead to anxiety, marital disharmony, and the disruption of family life.

All of the above has always held true, but its truth is especially relevant in our present generation, as we ap-

^{181.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, p. 147; ibid., p. 153, note 30, based on Rashi on 9:23, 11:32, 34:7, and 37:34, below. See also below, 38:26. 182. Berachot 10a. 183. See Mishneh Torah, Ishut 15:16. 184. Bemidbar Rabbah 12:3.

-80 ONKELOS 03-

12 וַאֲמַר יִיָּ דָּא אָת קָיַם דִּי אֲנָא יָהַב בֵּין מֵימְרִי וּבֵינֵיכוֹן וּבֵין כָּל נַפִּשָּׁא חַיִּתָא דִי עִמְּכוֹן לְדָרֵי עַלְמַא: 13 יַת קַשָּׁתִּי יִהַבִּית בַּעַנָגָא וּתִהֵי לְאָת קָיָם בֵּין מֵימִרִי וֹבֶין אַרְעַא: 14 וִיהֵי בְּעַנַּנוּתִי עַנָנָא עַל אַרעָא וְתִתְחֵזֵי קַשְׁתַּא בַּעַנַנָא: 15 וְאֵדְכַּר יָת קִימִי דִי בֵּין מֵימִרִי וּבֵינֵיכוֹן וּבֵין כַּל נַפִשַא חַיִּתָא בָּכָל בִּשִּׂרָא וִלָּא יִהֵי עוֹד מַיָּא לְטוֹפַנָא לְחַבַּלָא כַּל בְּשָׂרָא: 16 וּתְהֵי קַשְׁתָּא בַּעֲנָנָא וָאֶחֵזִנַּה לָדַכָרַן קִיָם עַלַם בֵּין מֵימִרָא דִייַ וּבֵין כַּל נַפִּשַׁא חַיִּתַא בִּכַל בִּשְׂרָא די על אַרְעָא: 17 וַאֲמַר יִי לְנֹחַ דָּא אָת קָיָם דִּי אַקֵימִית בֵּין מֵימִרִי וּבֵין כָּל בִּשִּׂרָא דִּי עַל אַרְעָא: 18 וַהַווֹ בְנֵי נֹחַ דִּי נָפָקוּ מִן תַבוֹתָא שֶׁם וָחָם וַיָּפֶת וְחָם הוֹא אֲבוּהִי ּדְכְנָעַן:

12 וַיִּאמֶר אֶלהִים וָאת אְוֹת־הַבְּרִית אֲשֶׁר־אָנִי נֹהֵן בֵּינִי הַבְּינִי בְּתָהִי בָּעָנֵן וְהַיִּתָה לְאוֹת בְּרִית עוֹלֵם:
13 אָת־קַשְׁהִי נָתַתִּי בֶּעָנֵן וְהַיִּתָה לְאוֹת בְּרִית בִּינִי וּבִין הָאָרִץ: 14 וְהָיָה בְּעַנְנִי עָנֵן עַל־הָאֶרֶץ וְנִרְאָתָה הַמֶּשֶׁת בָּינִי וּבִין הָבְין בִּינִי וּבִין בִּינִי וּבִין אָרֹּהָתְּ הַיְּהָתְּה בִּינִי וּבִין בְּלֹבְנִי עִוֹלְם בִּין אֶלהִים וּבִין בְּלֹבְיָת עוֹלְם בִּין אֶלהִים וּבִין בְּלֹבְנְעֵן וּרְאִיהִיהְ לְּשֵׁתֵּת בְּעָנֵן וּרְאִיהִיהְ לְשַׁתְּר בְּלִיבְּשֶׁר בְּעָנֵן וּרְאִיהִיהְ לְשַׁתְּר בְּלִיבְּעָּר וְלֹא־יְהְיָה הַבֶּשְׁת בְּעָנֵן וּרְאִיהִיהְ לְּשַׁתְּר בְּלְיבְּשֶׁר בְּעָנֵן וּרְאִיהִיהְ לְשַׁתְּר בְּלִיבְּעָּר וְלֹא־יִהְלָּה בִּין אָלּהִים וּבִין בְּלֹיבְּשֶּׁר בְּעָנֵן וּרְאִיהִיה בְּכָל־ לְּשֵׁתְת בְּלִיבְּעָר וְלֹאְרִין זְּאָר וְלִים בִּין אָלהִים וּבִין בָּל־בְּשֶּׁר אֲמָשֶׁר עַלּיבְּישְׁר וְלֹא־יִהְלָּה בִּיוֹ בְּלִיבְּשֶׁר וְלִיבְּרִית עוֹלְים בִּין אֶלהִים וּבִין בְּלֹיבְישְׁר אֲמָבר אֲמָשֶׁר אֲמָבר הָבְּעָבוּן וֹבִיוֹם לִיתְבּיי וּבִין וְבִּילְיהִים אָלִים בִּין אָלהִים וּבִין בָּל־בְּשֶּר אֲמָשֶׁר אֲמָבּיר בְּלְבִיי וּבִין וְיִבְּיִים בְּעָנֵן וּבִייִתְ וְשִׁתְּי בִּינִי וּבִין בְּילִית עוֹלְבִי בְּבָּי וּבִין בִּילְיה בִּינִי וּבִין בְּלִיתְה בִּינִי וּבִין בְּלִיבְית עִלּי בְּשָּר הְבָּשֶׁר הְבָּשְׁר הְבָּשֶּׁר הְבָּשֶׁר בְּיִבְּיי בִּיל וּבִין בְּלִיבְיים אָלִיים וְבִין בְּלֹבִיים בְּיִים וּבִין בְּילִית בִּיל בִּין בְּלִיבְים בּינִי וּבְייִים וְבִין בְּלִיבְים וְּבִין בְּילִית בְּילִים וְבִין בְּלִיתְים וְבִין בְּלִיבְיתְ בְּלִים בְּבִיים וְבִין בְּילִיתְ בְּלִים בְּיוֹים וְנִילְיתְיִים בְּיִים בְּיבְיים בְּיוֹים וְבִילְיתְ בְּילִים וְבִּילְיתְ בְּילִים וְבְּילִים וְּבְּילִים וְּבְּיוֹים וְבִילְית בְּילִים בְּינִיי בְּיוֹים בְּיוֹים בְּיבִיי בְּבְּיוֹ בְּבְיוֹם וְבִילְית בְּיבְּיוֹם בְּילִים בְּיוֹים בְּיבְיל בְּבְּיוֹם בְּיוֹים בְּילִים בְּיבְּיוֹם בְּיוֹם בְּילִים בְּילִים בְּיוֹם בְּיבְיים בְּיבְיים בּילִים בְּיוֹם בְּילִים בּיוֹבְיים בּיוֹם בְּים בְּיבְיים בּיבְּיים בְּיבְּים בְּיבְּים בְּיוֹם בְּיוֹם בְּיוֹם בְּיִילְים

ששי 18 וַיְּהְיָּוּ בְנֵי־נֹחַ הַיְּצְאִים מִן־הַתֵּבֶּה שֵׁם וְחֶם וְיֶפֶתּ וִהָּם הִוּא אֲבֵי כִנַעַן:

-⊗ RASHI ଔ-

לְקַטְרֵג עֲלֵיכֶם לְחַיֵּב אֶתְכֶם, אֲנִי רוֹאֶה אֶת הָאוֹת וְנִוְכָּר:

17 זֹאת אוֹת הַבְּּרִית. הֶרְאָהוּ הַקֵּשֶׁת, וְאָמַר לוֹ: הֲרֵי הָאוֹת שָׁאָמַרְתִּי: 18 וְחָם הוּא אֲבִי בְּנָעַן. לְמָה הַצְרְךְּ לוֹמֵר כְּאוֹן? לְפִי שֶׁהַפְּּרְשָׁה עֲסוּקָה וּבְאָה בְּשִׁבְּרוּתוֹ שֶׁל נֹחַ שֶׁקּלְקֵל בָּה חָם, וְעַל יָדוֹ נִתְקַלֵל בְּנַעַן, וְעֲדִין לֹא כָתַב תּוֹלְדוֹת חָם וְלֹא יָדִעְנוּ שֶׁבְּנַעַן בְּנוֹ, לְפִיכֶךְ הַצְרְךְ כֹתַב תּוֹלְדוֹת חָם וְלֹא יָדִעְנוּ שֶׁבְנַעַן בְּנוֹ, לְפִיכֶךְ הַצְרְךְ לֹמִת בָּאן: "וְחָם הוּא אֵבִי כִנְעַן":

12 לְּדֹרֹת שׁוֹלֶם. נִכְתַב חָסֵר, שֶׁיֵשׁ דּוֹרוֹת שֶׁלֹא הַצְּרְכוּ לְאוֹת, לְפִי שֶׁצַּדִּיקִים גְּמוּרִים הָיוּ, בְּמוֹ דּוֹרוֹ שֶׁל חִוְקְיָהוּ מְלֶךְ יְהוּדָה, וְדוֹרוֹ שֶׁל רַבִּי שִׁמְעוֹן בֶּן יוֹחַאי: 14 בְּעַנְנוֹ עָלְךְּ יְהוּדָה, וְדוֹרוֹ שֶׁל רַבִּי שְׁמְעוֹן בֶּן יוֹחַאי: 14 בְּעַנְנוֹ עָנְן. בְּשֶׁתִּעְלֶה בְּמְחָשֶׁבְה לְפָנֵי לְהָבִיא חֹשֶׁךְ וַאֲבַדּוֹן לְעוֹלְם: 16 בֵּין אֱלֹהִים וּבִין בְּל נֶבֶשׁ חַיְּה. בֵין מִדְּת לְיִנוֹ שֶׁלְ מִנְעִלְה וּבִינֵיכֶם, שֶׁהָיה לוֹ לְכְתֹב: "בֵּינִי וּבִין בָּל נֵפֶשׁ חַיָּה", אֵלָא זָהוּ מִדְרָשׁוֹ: בְּשֵׁתָּבֹא מִדְּת הַדִּין בָּל נֵפֶשׁ חַיָּה", אֵלָא זָהוּ מִדְרָשׁוֹ: בְּשֶׁתָּבֹא מִדְּת הַדִּין

- ⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

sense of self. This one-time experience conditioned the earth to be able to later attain Divine awareness—even after the waters receded and the earth reverted to dry land. The Midrash¹⁹⁷ therefore compares the messianic age to the days of Noah, since the Flood initiated the process of conditioning the world for its ultimate state—Divine awareness despite the presence of self—which it will attain in the messianic age.

Once this conditioning occurred, God promised never to Flood the earth again, in keeping with His original intention for the world to exist in its "natural" state and still be a vessel for Divine awareness.

In fulfilling our own Divine mission on earth, we also experience a period of immersion in the waters of Divine awareness: the High Holy Days of the month of Tishrei. Our challenge is to successfully experience Divine awareness even after Tishrei, when the "waters

have receded" and our "dry" self has emerged. 198

18 Ham was the father of Canaan: *Ham* means "hot." Metaphorically, Ham alludes to the soul's ardent desire and yearning to draw near and cleave to God.

Canaan, which is sometimes translated as "merchant," ¹⁹⁹ alludes to the soul's pursuit of the profit it earns by studying the Torah and observing the commandments: its increased connection to God.

Ham was the father of Canaan: When the soul descends into this world and clothes itself in the body and the animating soul, it experiences an intense longing for Godliness and an ardent yearning for God's presence—it becomes Ham. This longing inspires it to earn the reward of increased connection to God by studying the Torah and performing the commandments—to become Canaan.²⁰⁰

^{197.} Vayikra Rabbah 7:4. 198. Likutei Sichot, vol. 30, pp. 21-23. 199. See Isaiah 23. 200. Torah Or 27a.

Genesis 9:12-18 NOACH

- 12 God said, "This is the sign that I am providing for the covenant between Me and you and every living creature that is with you, for all generations that require it (i.e., the sign, in case they themselves not be sufficiently righteous):
- 13 I have placed My rainbow in the clouds, and it shall be a sign of the covenant between Me and the world. As part of the overall refinement of reality effected by the Flood, the atmosphere will now be sufficiently purified to refract and reflect sunlight and thereby produce rainbows. The rainbow therefore testifies to the fact that the world is now sufficiently refined to afford the possibility of repentance. Since it is always possible for humanity to repent, it will never again be necessary to wipe out the world.¹⁹²
- 14 Thus, **when** the behavior of any society in any locale degenerates to the point that I regret having created its inhabitants, and I bring clouds over the earth to indicate that they deserve that I bring a flood upon them, just as I did with *your* generation, the rainbow will appear among the clouds,
- 15 and I will recall My covenant that exists between Me and you and every living creature among all flesh, so that never again shall the waters become a flood to destroy any flesh. However, when *no* part of society is behaving that immorally, it will not be necessary for me to cause a rainbow to appear.¹⁹³
- 16 In accordance with the transformation of My attribute of judgment into My attribute of mercy that began when you prayed to Me in the ark,¹⁹⁴ I will now extend the covenant I just established between us and apply it to My attribute of judgment, as well: Even when your conduct is wanting, and logically My attribute of judgment should raise an accusation against you, **the rainbow will be in the clouds, and I will see it to recall the eternal covenant** I am now making **between God**'s attribute of judgment **and every living creature among all flesh that is upon the earth**, and I will not even allow My attribute of judgment to prosecute you."¹⁹⁵
- 17 God said to Noah, showing him a rainbow, "Behold the sign of the covenant that I have established between Me and all flesh that is upon the earth."

Noah's Prophecy

♦ Sixth Reading 18 Having been promised by God that his progeny would not be wiped out, Noah resumed marital relations with his wife, as did his sons with their wives. The sons of Noah who came out of the ark were Shem, Ham, and Japheth; they each had a number of children. Ham was the father of four sons, the youngest of which was Canaan. Ham was incensed that his father, Noah, was trying to have more children. He assumed that Cain had killed his brother, Abel, because he wanted the whole world for himself. Since Noah was the new beginning of the human race, Ham considered himself already deprived enough by having to share the world with two other brothers, and should not be required to share it with any additional brothers. 196

^{192.} *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, pp. 53-54. **193.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 35, pp. 31-38. **194.** Above, 8:1. **195.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 30, pp. 31-35. **196.** Rashi on v. 25, below.

−∞ ONKELOS ଔ-

19 תְּלְתָא אָלֵין בְּנֵי נֹחַ וּמָאָלֵין אָרָי, אַלִּין בְּנֵי נֹחַ וּמָאָלֵין אָרָי, כֹּל אַרְעָא וּנְצִיב כַּרְמָא: אַתְבַּדְּרוּ כָל אַרְעָא וּנְצִיב כַּרְמָא: בְּנִ שְׁתְּבָּדִרוּ כָל אַרְעָא וּנְצִיב כַּרְמָא: בְּנִ שְׁתְּבִּיר וְחַוּי בְּעַוּקְא וּנְיִי וְאִתְּגַּלִי בְּנִנִץ יְת עָרְיְתָא וְבְאַבוּהִי וְחַוּי לְתָרֵין אֲחֹוֹהִי בְּשׁוּקְא: 23 וּנְטִיב בַּרְנָאן יְת עָרְיְתָא דַאֲבוּהִי וְחַוּי עַשׁוּקְא: 23 וּנְטִיב עַל כְּתַף תִּרְוִיהוֹן וַאֲזָלוּ מְחַוְּרִין עַל כְּתָף תַּוְבִייהוֹן וַאֲזָלוּ מְחַוּיִרְיוֹ וְעָרְיִתָא דַאֲבוּהוֹן וְבָּיִב לִּאָי הַוֹּן וְעָרִיְתָא דַאֲבוּהוֹן וְצִבְיִתָּא דַאֲבוּהוֹן לִאַרְיִתָּא דַאֲבוּהוֹן לִאָרִיְיִתָא דַאֲבוּהוֹן לִאָרִיִי, אַ חָזוֹּ:

19 שְׁלֹשֶׁה אֵכֶּה בְּנִי־גָֹחַ וּמֵאֵכֶּה נְפְּצָה כָל־הָאֶרֶץ:
20 וַיְּשֶׁל נְחַ אִישׁ הַאָּדְמֶה וַיִּשֵּׁע בֶּרֶם: 21 וַיִּשְׁהְ מִן־הַיָּיִן
זִיּשְׁבֶּר וַיִּתְנַּל בְּתְוֹךְ אֲהְלְה: 22 וַיִּרְא זְחָם אֲבֵי כְנַעַן אֵת
עֶרְוַת אָבִיו וַיִּגֹּר לִשְׁנֵי־אֶחֶיו בַּחְוּץ: 23 וַיִּקְּח שֵׁם וָיָפֶּת עֶרְוַת אָבִיהָם וְיָפֶּת שְׁנִיהֶם שְׁנִיהֶם וְיִלְכוֹּ אֲהְרַבִּית וְעָרְוַת אֲבִיהֶם וּפְנֵיהֶם אֲהְרַבִּית וְעָרְוַת אֲבִיהֶם וּפְנֵיהֶם אֲהְרַבִּית וְעֶרְוַת אֲבִיהֶם וֹפְנֵיהֶם אָהְרַבִּית וְעָרְוַת אֲבִיהֶם לֹא ראו:

-∞ RASHI ശ-

יְּיָפֶּת. אֵין כְּתִיב כָּאן "וַיִּקְחוּ" אֶלֶּא "וַיִּקְח", לְמֵּד עַל שֵׁם שָׁנְּתְאַמֵּץ בַּמְּצְוָה יוֹתֵר מִיֶּפֶת, לְכְּךְ זְכוּ בְנָיוּ לְטַלִּית שֶׁל צִיצִית. וְיָפֶת זְכָה לְקְבוּיָה לְבְנִיו, שֶׁנָּאֲמִר בִּיִּרְעוֹ לְּגוֹג צִיצִית. וְיָפֶת זְכָה לְקְבוּיְה לְבְנִיו, שֶׁנָּאֲמִר בְּיַרְעוֹ לְּגוֹג מְקוֹם שֶׁם קֶבֶר". וְחָם שֶׁבִּוָּה אֶת אָבִיו, נָאֱמִר בְּוַרְעוֹ בּּוֹ יִנְהַג מֶלֶךְ אַשׁוּר אֶת שְׁבִי מִצְרֵים וְאֶת גְּלוֹת כּוֹשׁ יְנָתְרם וּוְקַבִּים עִרוֹם וְיָחָף וַחֲשׂוּפִי שַׁת" וְגוֹי: וּפְּנִים עְרוֹם וְיָחָף וַחֲשׂוּפִי שַׁת" וְגוֹי: וּפְנִיהָם אֲתְרבוּ לְמָה נָאֲמַר פַּעִם שְׁנִיְה? מְלְמֵּד, שֶׁבְּשֶׁקְרבוּ אֶצְלְכוּ לְהֲפֹוֹר עַצְמְם לְכַפוֹתוֹ הָפְכוּ פְנֵיהֶם אֶּבִיה. אֶבְיֹר בְּנִים עִרְהַ בְּצִבְים לְכַפוֹתוֹ הָפְכוּ פְנֵיהֶם אֵבְוֹיִם אַתְרֹבוּ מְנִבְּים אָבִיר. אֶבְּיִם לְּכַפוֹתוֹ הְפְבוּ בְּנִיהָם אֲבִוֹר.

20 וְיָּחֶל. עָשָׂה עַצְמוֹ חֻלִּין, שֶׁהָיָה לוֹ לְעֵסֹק הְחִלָּה בְּנְטִיעָה אַחָרֶת: אִישׁ הָאַרְמָה. אֲדוֹנֵי הָאֲדְמָה, בְּמוֹ": בְּנְטִיעָה אַחֶרֶת: אִישׁ הָאַרְמָה. אֲדוֹנֵי הָאֲדְמָה, בְּמוֹ": ״אִישׁ נָעֲמִי": וְיִּשַׁע בָּרֶם. בְּשָׁנְּכְנַס לַתֵּבָה הִכְּנִיס עִמּוֹ זְּיִשָּׁע בָּרֶם: 21 אָהֶלֹה. ״אָהֶלָה״ בְּתִיב, רֶמֶז לַעֲשֶׂרֶת הַשְּׁבָּטִים שָׁנִּקְרְאוּ עַל שֵׁם שׁוֹמְרוֹן שֶׁנִּקְרָאת ״אָהֶלָה״, שֻׁגָּלוּ עַל עִסְקֵי הַיִּין, שֶׁנֶאֱמֵריּפּ: ״הַשֹּׁתִים בְּמַוֹרְצִי יִין״: וְיִּהְגַּל. לְשׁוֹן ״וַיִּהְפָּעַל״: 22 וַיִּרְא חָם אָבִי בְּנַעוֹן. יֵשׁ מֵרְבּוֹתִינוּ אֹבְיוֹ אוֹמְרִים: בְּנַעוֹן רָאָה וְהִגִּיד לְאָבִיוֹ, לְּכָּךְ עַל הַדְּבָר וְנִהְקַלֵּל: וַיִּרְא אַת עָרְוֹת אָבִיוֹ, יֵשׁ אוֹמְרִים: רְבִעוֹבִּי בְּבַעוֹ בְּאָה שָׁם בַּיִּם בְּסוֹ, וְיֵשׁ אוֹמְרִים: רְבָעוֹב: 22 וְיִּקְח שָׁם יֵּשׁ אוֹמְרִים: בְּבְעוֹב: בְּצַעוֹ בְּאָה שָׁבּי שֵׁם בְּיִלָּח שָׁם

. א. ג. **50.** עמוס ו, ו. **51.** תנחומא נח, טו. **52.** סנהדרין ע, א. **53.** יחזקאל לט, יא. **54.** ישעיה כ, ד.

⊗ CHASIDIC INSIGHTS ଔ

23 They did not see their father's nakedness: If, indeed, they walked in backwards, as the verse explicitly tells us, isn't it obvious that they did not see their father's nakedness?

The import of these words is twofold: in addition to not seeing their father's physical nakedness, Shem and Japheth did not focus on their father's shameful behavior, but focused instead only on what they had to do to correct the situation. Ham, in contrast, "saw his father's nakedness." Not only did he did not remedy the situation; he focused on his father's shortcoming and even told his brothers about it.

Why the dissimilar reactions among the brothers?

The face of another person, says the Ba'al Shem Tov, is like a mirror. If we see evil in another, we are really seeing a reflection of our own evil.²⁰⁶ Shem and Japheth did not share Noah's weakness for drunkenness; therefore, they did not focus on this shortcoming of their father's. Ham, on the other hand, whose name

connotes hot-bloodedness, *did* share Noah's weakness; therefore he saw and focused on his father's shame.

This teaches us that when we notice shortcomings in someone else, we must also take note of how we react to them. If we take immediate steps to remedy his shortcomings, we can be assured that this is why God arranged for us to notice them in the first place. But if we find ourselves focusing in depth on the other's shortcomings, beyond what is required to correct the situation, then it is clear we are doing so only because we share exactly the same flaw. Since we are generally blind to our own faults, God arranges for us to notice them in someone else, expecting us to take the cue and recognize that we possess these same faults, as well.

Thus, whenever we see or hear about something negative in our fellow, we should try to correct the situation while simultaneously "walking backwards," doing all we can to refrain from seeing and focusing on our fellow's shame.²⁰⁷

^{206.} Meor Einaim, beginning of parashat Chukat. 207. Likutei Sichot, vol. 10, pp. 24-29.

- 19 These three were the sons of Noah, and from them the whole world branched out.
- 20 **Noah was the master of the soil,**²⁰¹ and understood the importance of grain as the mainstay of civilized life. Nonetheless, when he came out of the ark, instead of first planting a grain crop, **he degraded himself by planting a vineyard**, to produce wine for purposes of enjoyment. He had brought vine branches along with him into the ark.²⁰²
- 21 He drank some of the wine and became drunk, and uncovered himself inside his tent.
- 22 Ham's youngest son, Canaan, saw his grandfather exposed. He ran to tell his father. Ham, the father of Canaan, came and entered Noah's tent and saw his father's nakedness. He realized that this was his chance to prevent his father from having more children. He first had relations with him and then castrated him, and then told it to his two brothers outside.
- 23 Shem, enlisting Japheth's help, took a garment and placed it on the shoulders of them both. They then walked into the tent backwards and covered their father's nakedness. Even when they approached him and had to turn their bodies around, they did so while facing away from him, so that they did not ever see their father's nakedness.

≫ INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[21] He drank some of the wine and became drunk: The *Zohar* notes that while "Eve entered the world and became attached to the snake... and Noah entered the world...drank from the wine, and became drunk... Sarah descended [to Egypt] and went up unscathed."

A fundamental concept in Judaism is the importance of serving God with joy. The renowned kabbalist, Rabbi Yitzchak Luria (the *Arizal*), when asked by his students why he had merited Divine inspiration and encounters with the prophet Elijah, replied that it was only by virtue of performing the commandments with intense joy. Performing the commandments joylessly is lacking and incomplete, and therefore cannot bring the world to perfection.

According to the Midrash, the forbidden fruit Eve offered Adam was wine; Eve was aware of the importance of joy and sought to attain it through wine. But she failed to experience *holy* joy, since she succumbed to the feelings of self-awareness and ego that are the by-products of less-thanholy celebrating. Prior to the sin, Adam and Eve were merely a vehicle for Divine expression; once they took the fateful sip of wine, they gained self-awareness and began to operate in a realm of seeming separateness from God.

Noah attempted to rectify Eve's error, to experience joy without self-awareness. He therefore sought to

negate his selfhood through drunkenness. But this endeavor was misguided, since the goal is not to numb the mind and emotions through drinking, but rather to lose the self through humility and surrender to God.

Selfless joy was finally achieved by Sarah, who is associated with malchut (the name Sarah is derived from the word serarah, "rulership"). Malchut, the lowest sefirah, has no intrinsic "content" of its own, and receives whatever it has from the higher sefirot. This is the epitome of selflessness. True joy is born of humility, since one who is humble does not feel deserving of anything and is therefore never disappointed. Joy born of selflessness has no negative consequences; on the contrary, it brings us to the highest levels of spiritual experience, a taste of the World to Come. This is why Sarah's son was named Yitzchak ("laughter"), a foretaste of the messianic era, when "our mouths will be filled with laughter."203 This is why King David, who also embodies malchut and selflessness, also epitomized serving God with joy.²⁰⁴ Similarly, Rabbi Yitzchak Luria was a spark of the soul of Moses, the humblest of all men, and therefore experienced true joy.

We, too, when we emulate the humility of Sarah, Moses, King David, and Rabbi Luria, can fulfill our Divine mission with true joy and without fear of negative repercussions.²⁰⁵

^{201.} See 5:21, above. **202.** See 7:13, above. **203.** Psalms 126:2. **204.** See *Mishneh Torah, Lulav* 8:15; 2 Samuel 6:16. **205.** Sefer HaMa'amarim Melukat, vol. 2, pp. 148-153; Ma'amarei Admur HaZaken 5562, vol. 1, p. 51.

-80 ONKELOS 03-

ית וְתַּבְּר וְתָּירָה: 12 וְאָמִר וֹתָ מַחַמְּרֵה וְידַע יָת הִי עֲבַר לַּה בְּרָה וְעֵירָא: 12 וַאֲמֵר לִיט בְּנְעַן עֶבֶּד פְּלָח עַבְּדִין יְהֵי לַאֲחֹד: 26 וַאֲמֵר בְּרִיךְ יְיָ אֶלְהַהּ וְתַיִּי יִנְ עָבְּדִּא לְחֹוֹן: 12 וַאֲמֵר בְּרִיךְ יְיָ אֶלְהַהּ וְהַמִּשְׁין עְבְּדָּא לְחוֹן: 12 וְחַנְּא נֹח בְּתַע עַבְּדָּא לְחוֹן: 12 וְחַנְּא נֹח בְּתַע עַבְּדָּא לְחוֹן: 12 וְחַנְּא נֹח בְּתַר טוֹפְנָּג הְּלַת מְאָה וְחַמְשִׁין שְׁנִין: 12 וְהַנְּי עַבְּדָּא לְחוֹן: 12 וְחַנְּא נֹח בְּתַע עַאָה וְחַמְשִׁין שְׁנִין: 12 וְהַנְּי שִׁם וְיהֵי בְנַעוֹן עִבְּדָּא שְׁנִין וּמִית: 10: וְאַתְיְלִידוּ שְׁנִין וּמִוּלְדַת מְאָה וְתִּמְשִׁין שְׁנִין וּתִוּבְל וּמָשֶׁרְ לְּהִוֹן בְּנִין וְתִוּבְל וּמָשֶׁרְ גֹּמְוֹן וְתוּבְל וּמָשֶׁרְ גֹמְי וְתִּיְלִים: 10: וּמְוֹיִים וּתְּיִיִּיוֹן וְתוּבְל וּמָשֶׁרְ גַּמְר וְמְבִּיוֹן וְתוּבְל וּמָשֶּׁר וְתִירִים: 10: וְמִנְיוֹן וְתוּבְל וּמָשֶּׁר וְתִירִים: 11: מְבִיי וְיִיוֹן וְתוּבְל וּמָשֶׁר וְתִירִים: 11: מְבִּיי וְיִיוֹן וְתוּבְל וּמָשֶׁר וְתִירִים וְתִּיתִים וְתִּיתִים וְתִּיתִים וּתְּבְיִים וְתִּיתִים וְתִּבְייִים וּתְּמְשִׁרְן וְתוּבְל וּמְשֶׁרְ וֹתְיִירִם וּתְּמִיתִים וְּתְּוֹיִים וְתִּיתִים וְתִּמְיִירִים וְיִיבְּיתִים וְיִּים וְתִּיתִים וּתְּיִים וְתִּיִּים וּתְיִיִים וּתְיִים וֹיִים וְתִּיתִים וּתְּיִים וְיִיבְּיוֹן וְתוּבְל וּמָשֶׁר וְיִבְּיִים וּתְּבִּייִים וּתְיִים וְיִיבְּיוֹ וְתוּבִּל וּמְשֵׁרְ וֹבְיוֹיִים וֹיִים וְתִּיִּים וְתִּיִים וְּיִים וְיִיִּיִים וּתְּיִבְייִים וְּיִים וְיִיבְּיִים וְיִיִּים וְיִיבְּיִים וְיִיבְיִים וְיִיבְיִים וְּיִבְּיִים וְּיִבְּיִים וְּעִיּיִים וְּיִיִּים וְיִיבְיִים וְיִיבְיִים וְיִיבְיִים וְיִיבְּיִים וְּיִּבְּיִים וְיִיבְּיִים וְיִיבְּיִים וְּיִיּבְיִים וְּיִים וְּיִים וְיִיבְּיִים וְיִיבְיִים וְּיִבְּיִים וְּיִים וְיִיבְּיִים וְּיִיבְּיִים וְיִיבְייִים וְיִים וְיִיבְיִים וְּיִייִים וְיִים וְיִים וְיִים וְיִיבְּיִים וְיִים וְיִיבְיִים וְּיִים וְיִיִיוּיִים וְיִים וְיִים וְיִים וְיִים וְיִייִים וְּיִים וְּיִיִּיִים וְיִים וְיִים וְיִים וְיִיִים וְיִיִיְיִיִּיְיִייִיְיִיְיְיִים וְיִיוֹיְיְיִייְיְיִייְּיִיְיִים וְיִיְיִייְיְיִיְּיִייְיְיִייְיְיִ

24 וַיִּיכֶּץ נְהַ מִיִּיגִוֹ וַיִּבִע אֶת אֲשֶׁר־עֲשָׂה לְוֹ בְּנְוֹ הַקְּמֵן:
25 וַיִּאמֶר אָרְוּר בְּגַעַן עֶבֶּד עֲבָדִים יִהְיָה לְּאֶחֵיו:
26 וַיֹּאמֶר בְּרִוּךְ יְהוֶה אֱלְהֵי שֵׁם וִיהִי כְנַעַן עֶבֶּד לְמוֹ:
27 יַפְּהְ אֱלֹהִים לְיָּפֶּת וְיִשְׁכֵּן בְּאֲהְלֵי־שֵׁם וִיהִי כְנַעַן עֶבֶּד לְמוֹ:
28 וַיְחִי־נְחַ אַחַר הַפַּבְּוּל שְׁלְשׁ מֵאוֹת שְׁנְה עֲבָׁה וַחֲמִשִּׁים שְׁנֵה: 29 וַיְהִי בְּל־יְמִי־נֹחַ הְשַׁע מֵאוֹת שְׁנָה וַיִּמִת: פּ

10:1 וְאֵּלֶהֹ הְּוֹלְדָת בְּנֵי־נְּתַ שָּׁם תֲם וְיֻבֶּּת וַיְּנְלְדִּוּ לְתָם בָּנִים אַתַר תַּמַבְּוּל: 2 בְּנֵי יֶּפֶת נְּמֶר וּמְגֹוֹג וּמְדֵי וְיָוָן וְתַבֵּל וּמֵשֵׁךְ וִתִירַם:

-⊗ RASHI ଔ

שֶׁעָתִיד לְשָׁמוֹר הַבְּטָחָתוֹ לְזִרְעוֹ, לְתַת לְהֶם אֶת אֶבֶץ בְּנְעֵן: וִיהִי. לְהֶם בְּנַעַן לְמֵס עוֹבֵד: 27 יַבְּּהְ אֱלֹהִים לְּנָעַן: וִיהִי. לְהֶם בְּנַעַן לְמֵס עוֹבֵד: 27 יַבְּהְ אֱלֹהִים לְיָפֶת. מְתַרְגָּם ״ַנְפְתֵּי״, יַרְחִיב: וְיִשְׁבּן בְּאָהֵלִי שׁם. יַשְׁיִבְּה שִׁיבִינתוֹ בְּיִשְׁרָבֵל. וּמִדְרֵשׁ חֲכָמִים בֹּי אַף על פִּי שֻׁיִּבְּהְ שֵׁלְיֵפֶת, שֶּׁבְּנָה כֶּרֶשׁ שֶׁהְיָה מִבְּנֵי יָפֶת בִּיִת שֵׁנִי, לֹא שְׁרְתָה בּוֹ שְׁכִינָה, וְהַיִּכָן שְׁרְתָה? בְּמִקְדְשׁ רְאשׁוֹן שֶׁבְּנָה שְׁלֹמֹה, שֶׁרְיָה מִבְּנֵי שֵׁם: וְיִהִי בְּנַעֵן עֶבֶּד. אַף מִשְׁיִּלְלוֹ בְּנֵי שְׁכֹּי, וֹן פַּרָס: שָׁכִּים מִבְּנֵי כְנַעַן: 2 וְתִּיִרָס. זוֹ פַּרָס: שָׁכֵּי, כְּנַעַן: 2 וְתִּיִרָס. זוֹ פַּרָס:

24 בְּנוֹ הַקְּטָן. הַפְּסוּל וְהַבְּזוּי, כְּמוֹכּ: ״הַנֵּה קְטֹן נְתַתִּיךְ
בַּגוֹיִם בְּזוּי בְּאָדְם״: 25 אָרוּר בְּנְעַן. אַתָּה גָרַמְתָּ לִּי
שַׁלֹא אוֹלִיד בֵּן רְבִיעִי אַחֵר לְשַׁמְשְׁנֵי, אָרוּר בִּנְךְּ רְבִיעִי
לְּהְיוֹת מְשַׁמֵשׁ אֶת זַרְעָם שֶׁל אֵלּוּ הַגְּדוֹלִים, שֶׁהוּטֵל
עְלֵיהֶם טוֹרַח עֲבוֹדְתִי מֵעַתָּה. וּמְה רָאִה חָם שֶּפַרְסוֹ?
אָמַר לְהֶם לְאָחִיו: אָדְם הָראשוֹן שְׁנֵי בָנִים הִיוּ לוֹ, וְהָרֵג
זָה אֶת זֶה בִּשְׁבִיל יְרָשַׁת הָעוֹלְם, וְאָבִינוּ יֶשׁ לוֹ שְׁלשָׁה בָנִים, וְעוֹדֶנוּ מְבַלֵּשׁ בַּן רְבִיעִי: 26 בְּרוּךְ ה׳ אֱלֹהֵי שַׁם.
בָּנִים, וְעוֹדֶנוּ מְבַּלֵשׁ בֵּן רְבִיעִי: 26 בְּרוּךְ ה׳ אֱלֹהֵי שַׁם.

55. ירמיה מט, טו. 56. יומא י, א. 57. יונה ג, ג. 58. לקמן יא, י. 59. פרק א. 60. להלן פסוק כו. 61. להלן

2 The sons of Japheth were Gomer, Magog, Madai, Yavan, Tuval, Meshech, and Tiras, who later became known as Persia.

- 80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

26 The Court of Death: The Midrash explains that the people of "the Court of Death" were ascetics who ate very simple foods, dressed in simple clothing, and awaited death every day.²¹⁵ Although this was before the Dispersion and physical pleasures abounded, these people preferred not to be steeped in the physicality of this world. On the contrary, they were anxious to move on to a more spiritual existence and be free of the limitations and desires the accompany materiality. This was therefore a place free of jealousy and of the pursuit of pleasure.

How, indeed, were they able to resist the abundance of worldly pleasures? The answer is that Chatzarmavet was the child of Yoktan (the "Small One"), so named because of his humility. A humble person is capable of remaining above the hedonism that others fall into.

We, too, should learn from this father-and-son pair. Our society places great emphasis on ostentation and prodigality: this emphasis is so pervasive that we are willing to go into debt to capitulate. Then we claim that we have no money to give to charity, which is unfortunately actually true since we are living off borrowed money! Our ostentation traps us in a vicious circle: as soon as others see our conspicuous consumption, they feel compelled to outdo us.

We should rather strive, like Chatzarmavet, to rise above the material distractions of this world and neither bury ourselves in the luxury of gourmet food and fancy clothing nor succumb to envy. But in order to raise such children, we must, like Yoktan, strive to be humble and selfless ourselves.²¹⁶

^{215.} Bereishit Rabbah 37:8. 216. Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, pp. 286-288.

- 24 Noah awoke from his wine and realized what his youngest, immature, and degenerate son had done to him.
- 25 **He said, "Cursed be Canaan!** Because of you, Ham, I will never have a fourth son to tend to me, and I no longer want *you* to tend to me. Therefore, since my eldest sons will now have this responsibility, I decree that *your* fourth son **shall be a slave's slave**—a slave **to his** father's **brothers**, Shem and Japheth, who must now serve me alone!"
- 26 **He then said, "Blessed be Gop, the God** who will favor **Shem** by giving his descendants the Promised Land! **Canaan**'s descendants **shall be their slaves** and pay them tribute!
- 27 May God expand Japheth materially, but may He dwell in the tents of the descendants of Shem. (One fulfillment of this prophecy occurred with regard to the two Temples in Jerusalem: The first Temple, built by Solomon, a descendant of Shem, was endowed with a far greater measure²⁰⁸ of Divine revelation than was the second Temple, which was built by Cyrus the Persian, a descendant of Japheth.²⁰⁹) **And let Canaan**'s descendants **be slaves** to the descendants of Shem even when the latter will dwell in countries other than their own!"

In addition to Noah's explicit prophecies, there were additional repercussions to each son's behavior in this incident. Shem, for having cloaked his father, earned the privilege that his descendants (the Jewish people) would wear the ritual prayer blanket (*talit*).²¹⁰ Japheth, for having assisted his brother Shem in covering their father, earned the privilege that his eschatological descendant (Gog) would be buried in the Land of Israel.²¹¹ Ham, for having capitalized on his father's exposure, earned the degrading embarrassment that his descendants would be carried off naked into captivity.²¹²

The Seventy Nations

28 Having concluded the narrative of Noah, the Torah now details the genealogy of his descendants.

Noah lived 350 years after the Flood, which occurred in the 600th year of his life.

- 29 All the days of Noah thus came to 950 years, and he died.
- 10:1 The following are the descendants of Noah's sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, who fathered children after the Flood. The generations after the Flood learned the main lesson of the Flood—that wanton abuse of the limits God imposes on human procreative activity brings wanton destruction, as does robbery—and they therefore undertook to refrain from committing these sins. However, they *did* continue to worship idols; the vast majority of the nations listed here were idolaters.

In accordance with God's instructions that his descendants fill the world, ²¹³ Noah divided up the known world, assigning a specific geographical region to each of his seventy descendants. In accordance, again, with God's original intention, he assigned the Land of Israel to the descendants of Shem. ²¹⁴

^{208.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 11, p. 176, note 8. 209. Below, 10:2. Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, p. 284. 210. See on Exodus 33:20, Numbers 15:37-41. 211. Ezekiel 39:11. 212. Isaiah 20:4. 213. 9:1, above. 214. Rashi on 12:6, below; Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, p. 11.

−® ONKELOS ଔ-

ז וּבְנֵיגֹמֶראַשְׁבְּנִזּוְרִיפָּתְוְתוֹגַרְמָה: 4 וּבְנֵי יָּוָן אֱלִישָׁה וְתַרְשִׁישׁ בִּתִּים 4 נְבְנֵי יְּוַן אֱלִישָׁה וְתַרְשִׁישׁ בִּתִּים עַמְמַיָּא בְּאַרְעְתְהוֹן גְּבָר לְלִשְׁנֵה לְּוֹרְצִיתְהוֹן בְּעַמְמֵיהוֹן: 6 וּבְנֵי חָם כּוֹשׁ סְבָא וּבְנֵי רַעְמָה שְׁבָא וּרְדָן: מְבָּיִלְּכָא וּבְנֵי רַעְמָה שְׁבָא וּרְדָן: מְבָּינִ אוֹלִיד יְת נִמְרוֹד הוּא שָׁרִי לְמָהֵנִי גִּבָּר תַּמְיִף בְּאַרְעָא: 9 הוּא הְוָה גִבָּר תַּמְיף בֻּאַרְעָא: 9 הוּא הַנָה בְּבָּר תַּמְיף בָּאַרְעָא: 9 בּוֹא יִרְאָמֵר בְּנִמְרוֹד גַבֶּר תַּקִיף קֵדְם 3 וְּבְגֵי גָּמֶר אַשְּׁבְּנִז וְרִיפָּת וְתְנַּרְמֵה: 4 וּבְגִי זֵון אֶלִישֵׁה וֹתְרְשֵׁישׁ כִּתִּים וְדְדָנִים: 5 מֵאֵלֶה נִפְּרְדׁוּ אִיֵּי חַגּוֹים בְּגוֹיַהֶם: 6 וּבְגַי חֲם בְּאַרְצֹּלְם אִישׁ לִּלְשׁנִוֹ לְמִשְׁבְּחֹתֶם בְּגוֹיֵהֶם: 6 וּבְגַי חֲם בְּאַרְצֹרְים וּפְוּט וּכְנֵעַן: 7 וּבְגַי כֹּוּשׁ סְבָא וַחֲחִילֶה וְסַבְּתָּה שְׁבָא וּדְדֵן: 8 וְכִוּשׁ יָלַד אֶת־ וְרַעְמֶה וְּבְּנִי כוּשׁ סְבָא וַחֲחִילְה וְסַבְּתָּה יְבְנִי כוּשׁ סְבָא וַחֲחִילְה וְבָּר־צֵיִּה וְנְעֵבֶה וְהִנֹּה נְבְּרִבְּיִה וְבְּוֹר בְּנָמֵרְד וְבְּוֹר לִבְּנִי יִהוֹה: לְהְיִוֹת גִּבְּר־צֵיִּה לְבְּנֵי יִהוֹה עַל־בֵּן וֻאָּבָּיר בְּנְמִרְד וְּבְּוֹר צִיִּדְ לְבְּנֵי יִהוֹה:

⊗ RASHI ∽

לְהַקְנִיטוֹ עַל פָּנְיוּ: עַל בֵּן יֵאָמֵר. עַל כָּל אָדָם מַרְשִׁיעַ בְּעַזּוּת פָּנִים, יוֹדֵעַ רְבּוֹנוֹ וּמִתְכַּוַן לְמְרוֹד בּוֹ, יֵאָמֵר: זֶה ״בָּנָמִרֹד גָּבּוֹר צַיִּד״: 8 לְהְיוֹת גָּבֹר. לְהַמְרִיד כָּל הְעוֹלְם עַל הַקְּדוֹשׁ בָּרוּךְ הוּא, בַּעֲצַת דּוֹר הַפְּלְגָה: 9 גָּבּוֹר צֵיִד. צְד דַּעְתָּן שֶׁל בְּרִיוֹת בְּפִיו, וּמַטְעָן לִמְרוֹד בַּמְּקוֹם: לִפְנֵי ה'. מִתְכַנֵּן

EXECUTE STATE OF CHASIDIC INSIGHTS OF-

If we make our devotion to the Torah and religious life our highest priority, and express this by aggrandizing our religious institutions, not only will our "city"—our

civilization—prosper, our enemies will be transformed into allies. In addition, we will perpetuate our names eternally in the annals of Judaism and justice.²²³

≫ INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[4] Let us make ourselves a name: The Generation of the Dispersion wished to receive sustenance from on High without curbing their egos and desires. Their plan was to elicit sustenance from the Name *Havayah*, although they deserved no better than to receive sustenance from the lowest levels of the Name *Elokim*. They desired to reach beyond the law-and-order world of *Tikun* to the world of *Akudim*, where the structure of *Tikun* does not exist. This verse can thus be interpreted as follows:

Let us make ourselves a name: "Let us draw from the Name Havayah."

so that we will not be scattered: "lest we receive from the lowest levels of the Name Elokim."

To achieve this unity, they planned to build a tower.

As the medieval commentator, Rabbi Avraham Ibn Ezra explains, they were shepherds who often roamed far from one another. This tall tower would be visible to them all from afar, so they would be able to return to it to regroup and reunite. God therefore could not allow their plan to succeed, since through unity they indeed would have been able to elicit Divine beneficence from the Name *Havayah* and channel it into impurity. (Similarly, once Adam had internalized evil by eating from the Tree of Knowledge, God did not want him to eat from the Tree of Life and gain immortality, thereby eternalizing evil.)²²⁴

The sin of this generation caused the Divine Presence to retreat from the fourth firmament to the fifth. ²²⁵

≈ A CLOSER LOOK ≪

[9] God dispersed them and revoked their privilege of entry into the after life: Although their punishment in *this* world was less severe than that received by the Generation of the Flood, their punishment in the *next* world was more severe.²²⁶ This is because the Generation of the Dispersion sinned against God, not against their fellow, whom they treated with love and friendship. Their

punishment is therefore accordingly spiri tual, to be meted out in the next world.

In contrast, the Generation of the Flood sinned against their fellow: they stole from each other²²⁷ and fought constantly, thus disrupting the peaceful order that God intended for this world. They were therefore punished in this world. Nevertheless, at least according to one opinion, they *do* have a share

^{223.} *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 3, pp. 751-753. **224.** *Torah Or* 11b. **225.** *Torah Or* 11b. **226.** *Shir HaShirim Rabbah* 5:1; *Sefer HaMa'amarim* 5710, pp. 111 ff. **227.** See *Sanhedrin* 108a.

- 3 The sons of Gomer were Ashkenaz, Rifat, and Togarmah.
- 4 The sons of Yavan were Elishah, Tarshish, the Kittites, and the Dodanites.
- 5 From these, the island-nations, their clans, and their nations branched out, each with its language, into their lands.
- 6 The sons of Ham were Kush, Egypt, Put, and Canaan.
- 7 The sons of Kush were Seva, Chavilah, Savtah, Ra'amah, and Savtecha. The sons of Ra'amah were Sheva and Dedan.
- 8 Kush was the father of Nimrod ["Let us rebel"], the first man in the world powerful enough to rally the masses to rebel against God, as will be described below.²¹⁷
- 9 **He was a mighty hunter**, "trapping" people by convincing them to join his rebellion against God, and he flaunted his rebellious intentions **before God** Himself. **Hence, the saying,** "He is **like Nimrod, a mighty hunter before God**" is applied to anyone who intentionally seeks to provoke God's anger.

- 80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

4 Let us make ourselves a name: The incident of the Tower of Babel occurred in the aftermath of the Flood. The survivors sought to ensure their self-preservation and protect themselves from destruction, but overlooked the Flood's lesson that we must look to God to ensure our well-being.

Today, the Jewish people are also living in the aftermath of a "flood" that killed millions of Jews. We, the survivors, must be careful not to make the same mistake as the survivors of Noah's flood.

Although building the infrastructure of civilization, and certainly that of Jewish civilization, is a praise-worthy cause, it cannot be an end in itself. Nothing is shallower than simple self-preservation, historical self-perpetuation, and the endless drive to enhance

our standard of living.²¹⁸ Moreover, if these are our sole aspirations in life, it is a small step from there to believing that the end justifies the means, and we can eventually find ourselves justifying all sorts of unethical behavior to achieve our ends.

In order for our "city and tower" to endure, it must possess a deeper, Godly purpose. We should therefore respond to the "flood" by constructing a holy and Godly "city and tower," which means that our religious institutions—our houses of prayer and Torah study—should be the most cherished and well-maintained institutions of our society, and should be housed in the most prominent buildings in our cities.²¹⁹ They are the true "tower" of the city, which will protect us both from external and internal adversity.

> INNER DIMENSIONS ◆

[3] Let us mold bricks: The souls of the Generation of the Dispersion were rooted in an extremely lofty spiritual level. However, when they descended into the physical world, they fell into depravity. Because they sinned with brick and mortar, they had to be purified of this sin through labor that involved brick and mortar. They were therefore reincarnated as the Jews who were enslaved in Egypt. This is the deeper meaning of Pharaoh's statement: "You must impose upon them the same quota of bricks as they made until now," i.e., they must produce the identical quantity of bricks now as they made during their attempt to build the tower in their previous incarnation. This is also the deeper answer to Moses' question: "What sin have the Jews committed for

which they have been singled out from among all nations to suffer such backbreaking labor?"²²¹ Moses did not know that it was not their sin, but rather the sin of their previous incarnation, from which they needed to be purified in order to receive the Torah. Once their souls had been purified, they reverted to their original lofty stature. They were then fit to receive the Torah, through which their arduous labor of creating physical mortar (chomer) and bricks (leveinah) was replaced with the intellectual labor of deriving new laws through a fortiori reasoning (kal vachomer) and refining their understanding of Torah law until they reached authoritative legal decisions (libun hilchata).²²²

^{217.} 11:1-9. **218.** See *Moreh Nevuchim* 3:13. **219.** See *Shabbat* 11a; *Shulchan Aruch, Orach Chaim* 150:2. **220.** Exodus 5:8. **221.** Rashi on Exodus 2:14. **222.** See on Exodus 1:14; *Sefer HaMa'amarim* 5226, pp. 117, 316; *Pri Etz Chaim, Sha'ar Chag HaMatzot*.

10 וַהְהִי באשִׁית מַמְלַבְתוֹ בָּבֶּל וְאֶרֶךְ וְאַבַּר וְכַלְגֶח ַרָּאֶרֶץ שִׁנְעֲר: 11 בִּוֹדְהָאָרֶץ הַהָוֹא יָצָא אַשְׁוּר וַיִּבֶּן אֶת־ נִינְוֹה וְאֶת־רְחֹבָת עָיר וְאֶת־בֶּלַח: 12 וְאֶת־לֶּסֶן בִּיִן נִינְוָה וּבֵין בֶּלַח הָוֹא הָעִיר הַנְּדֹלֶה: 13 וּמִצְרִים יָלַד אֶת־לוּדְים ּ וְאֶת־עֲנָבֶים וְאֶת־לְּהָבֶים וְאֶת־נַפְּתַּחִים: פַּתְרַהִּים וְאֶת־כַּסְלַחִים אֲשֶׁר יֵצְאָוּ כִּשְּׂם פְּלִשְׁתִּים וְאֶת־כַּפְתֹרִים: ם

15 וּכְנַעַן יָלֶד אֶת־צִידָן בְּכֹרָוֹ וְאֶת־חֵת: 16 וְאֶת־הַיְבוּסִי וְאֶת־הָאֶמֹרִי וְאֵת הַגּּרְנִּשִׁי: 17 וְאֶת־הַחִנִּי וְאֶת־הֲעַרְקִי וְאֶת־הַפִּינִי: 18 וְאֶת־הֲאַרְוָדֵי וְאֶת־הַאְּמָרֶי וְאֶת־הַחְּאַרְי וְאַחַר נָפֹצוּ כִּישְׁפְּחִוֹת הַכְּנַעֲנִי: 19 וַיְהִי וְּכְוּל הַכְּנַעֲנִי מִצִּירֹן בְּצְבָרָה וְרֶרָה עַד־עַזֶּה בְּצִבְּה סְרְּטָה וַעֲמֹרֶה וְאַרְמָה וּצְבֹיָם עַד־לֲשַׁע: 20 אֲלֶה בְנֵי־חָׁם לְמִשְׁפְּחֹתֶם לַלְשְׁנֹתֻם בְּאַרְצֹתָם בְּגְוֹיֵהֶם: ם

21 וּלְשֵׁם יָלֵד גַּם־הָוּא אֲבִּי כָּל־בְּגַי־עֵׁבֶר אֲחֶי יֶפֶּת הַנְּרוֹל: 22 בְּגִי שֵׁם עֵילֶם וְאַשָּׁוּר וְאַרְפַּּכְשַׁד וְלְוּד וַאֲרֶם: 23 וּבְגֵי אֲרֶם עִוּץ וְחָוּל וְגָתֶר וָמֵשׁ: 24 וְאַרְפַּרְשַׁד יָלַד אָת־שֶׁלַח וְשֶׁלַח יָלַד אָת־עֵבֶר: 25 וּלְעַבֶר יַלַּד שְׁנֵי בָנֵים ַ אָבֶר הָאֶדֶּד פָּלֶג כַּי בְיָבִיוֹ נִפְּלְגָה הָאָבץ וְאֵב אָחֶיו יָקְבֶץ:

-∞ RASHI ഗ്ദ

11 מן הָאָבֶץ. כֵּיוָן שֶׁרָאָה אַשׁוּר אֶת בָּנָיו שׁוֹמְעִין לְנִמְרוֹד וּמוֹרְדִין בַּמָּקוֹם לִבְנוֹת הַמִּגְדָּל, יָצָא מִתּוֹכָם: 12 **הָעִיר הַגְּּרֹלָה.** הִיא נִינְוֵה, שֶׁנֶּאֱמַר⁷³: ״וְנִינְוֵה הְיִתָה עיר גְּדוֹלְה לֵאלֹהִים״: 13 **לְהָבִים.** שֶׁפְּנֵיהֶם דּוֹמִים לְלַהַב: 14 וְאֶת פַּתְרָסִים וְאֶת כַּסְלַחִים אֲשֶׁר יָצְאוּ מִשְׁם בְּלִשְׁתִּים. מִשְׁנֵיהֶם יָצְאוּ, שֶׁהָיוּ פַּתְרוּסִים וְכַסְלוּחִים מַחֲלִיפִין מִשְׁכַּב נְשׁוֹתֵיהֶם אֵלּוּ לָאֵלּוּ, וְיָצְאוּ מֵהֶם פְּלִשְׁתִּים: 18 **וְאַחַר נָפֹצוּ.** מֵאֵלֶה נָפֹצוּ מִשְׁפָּחוֹת הַרְבֵּה: 19 **גָבוּל הַבְּנַעֲנִי.** סוֹף אַרְצוֹ. כָּל ״גְבוּל״ שֶׁבַּמִּקְרָא לְשׁוֹן סוֹף וְקָצֶה: בּאֲ**כָה.** שֵׁם דָּבָר. וְלִי נִרְאֶה, כְּאָדָם הָאוֹמֵר לַחֲבֵרוֹ: גִבוּל זֶה מַגִּיעַ עַד אֲשֶׁר תָּבֹא לִגְבוּל פָּלוֹנִי: על פּי שֶׁנֶּחְלְקוּ לִלְשׁוֹנוֹת בַּאַרְצֹּתָם. אַף עַל פִּי שֶׁנֶּחְלְקוּ לִלְשׁוֹנוֹת וַאָרְצוֹת, כַּלָּם בְּנֵי חָם הֵם: 21 **אֲבִי כִּל בְּנֵי עֵבֶר.** הַנְּהָר הָיָה שֵׁם: **אֲחִי יֶבֶּת הַגָּרוֹל.** אֵינִי יוֹדֵעַ אִם יֶפֶת הַגָּרוֹל אָם שֶׁם, כְּשֶׁהוּא אוֹמֵר ּכּ: ״שֵׁם בֶּן מְאַת שָׁנָה וְגוֹ׳ שְׁנְתַיִם

אַחַר הַמַּבּוּל״, הֱנִי אוֹמֵר יֶפֶת הַגְּדוֹל, שֶׁהֲנִי בֶּן חֲמֵשׁ מֵאוֹת שָׁנָה הָיָה נֹחַ כְּשֶׁהִתְחִיל לְהוֹלִיד, וְהַמֵּבּוּל הָיָה בְּשְׁנַת שֵׁשׁ מֵאוֹת שָׁנָה, נִמְצָא שֶׁהַגְּדוֹל בְּבָנָיו הָיָה בֶּן מאָה שָׁנָה, וִשֵּׁם לֹא הָגִּיעַ לְמֵאָה שָׁנָה עַד שִׁנָתַיִם אַחַר הַמַּבּוּל: **אֲחִי יָבֶּת.** וְלֹא אֲחִי חָם, שֶׁאֵלּוּ שְׁנֵיהֶם כִּבְּדוּ אָת אַבִיהֶם, וְזֵה בִּּוָּהוּ: 25 **נִפְלְגָה.** נִתְבַּלְבָּלוּ הַלְּשׁוֹנוֹת, וְנָפוֹצוּ מִן הַבִּקְעָה, וְנִתְפַּלְגוּ בְּכָל הָעוֹלָם. לָמַדְנוּ שֶׁהְיָה עֵבֶר נָבִיא, שֶׁקֶּרָא שֵׁם בְּנוֹ עַל שֵׁם הֶעָתִיד. וְשָׁנִינוּ בְ״סֵדֶר עוֹלְם״״ שֶׁבְּסוֹף יָמְיוֹ נִתְפַּלְּגוּ, שָׁאִם תֹאמֵר בְּ״סֵדֶר עוֹלְם״״ בִּתְחִלֵּת יָמָיו, הֲרֵי יָקְטָן אָחִיו צָעִיר מִמֶּנּוּ וְהוֹלִיד כַּמְה מִשְׁפָּחוֹת קֹדֶם לְבַן, שֶׁנֶּאֱמַריּ: ״וְיָקְטָן יָלַד״ וְגוֹ׳, וְאַחַר ּבָּף יוֹ: ״וַיְהִי כָל הָאָרֶץ״ וְגוֹי׳. וְאָם תֹאמֵר בְּאֶמְצַע יָמְיוּ, לֹא בָא הַכָּתוּב לִסְתּוֹם אֶלֶּא לְפָרֵשׁ. הָא לְמַדְתָּ, שֶׁבִּשְׁנַת מוֹת פֶּלֶג נִתִפַּלְגוּ: וְיָ**קטְן.** שֶׁהָיָה עָנָו וּמַקְטִין עַצְמוֹ, לְכָךְ זָבָה לְהַעֲמִיד כָּל הַמִּשְׁפָּחוֹת הַלָּלוּ:

ּיָקְטָן:

—⊗ ONKELOS ଔ− 10 וַהֲוָה בֵישׁ מַלְכוּתֵהּ בְּבֶל

ואֶרֶרְּ וְאַכַּד וְכַלְנֵה בְּאַרְעָא דְּבָבֶל: 11 מִן אַרְעָא הַהִּיא נְפַק

אָתוּרָאָה וּבְנָא יָת נִינְוֵה וְיָת

רְחוֹבוֹת קַרְתָּא וְיָת כָּלַח: 12 וְיָת ֶרֶסֶן בֵּין נִינְוֵה וּבֵין כָּלַח הִיא

ַקַרְתָּא רַבְּתָא: 13 וּמִצְרַיִם אוֹלִיד יָת לוּדָאֵי וִיָת עַנָמָאֵי וִיָת לְהָבָאֵי

וְיָת נַפְתּוּחָאֵי: 14 וְיָת פַּתְרוּסְאֵי וְיָת כַּסְלוּחָאֵי דִּי נְפָקוּ מִתַּמְן

פְּלִשְׁתָּאֵי וְיָת קַפּוּטְקָאֵי: 15 וּכְנַעַן אוֹלִיד יָת צִידוֹן בַּכְרֵה וְיָת חֵת:

וְיָת יְבוּסָאֵי וְיָת אֱמוֹרָאֵי וְיָת 16 גִּרגָשָׁאֵי: 17 וִיָּת חָוָּאֵי וִיָּת עַרקָאֵי

וְיָת אַנְתּוֹסָאֵי: 18 וְיָת אַרְוָדְאֵי

וְיָת צְמָרָאֵי וְיָת חֲמָתָאֵי וּבָתַר כֵּן אָתְבַּדָּרוּ זַרְעֲיַת כְּנַעֲנָאֵי: 19 וַהֲוָה

תָחוּם כִּנַעַנָאָה מִצִּידוֹן מָטֵי לְגָרָר עַד עַוָּה מָטֵי לְסָדוֹם וַעֲמוֹרָה

וְאַדְמָה וּצְבוֹיִם עַד לְשַׁע: 20 אִלֵּין בְּנֵי חָם לְזַרְעֲיַתְהוֹן לְלִשָּׁנֵיהוֹן

בְּאַרְעָתְהוֹן בְּעַמְמֵיהוֹן: 21 וּלְשֵׁם אָתְיְלִיד אַף הוּא אֲבוּהוֹן דְּכָל בְּנֵי

עַבֶּר אֲחוּהִי דְיֶפֶת רַבָּא: 22 בְּנֵי שַׁם עֵילָם וְאַשׁוּר וְאַרְפַּכְשַׁד

וְלוּד וַאַרָם: 23 וּבְנֵי אַרָם עוּץ

וְחוּל וְגֶתֶר וָמַשׁ: 24 וְאַרְפַּכְשַׁד אוֹלִיד יָת שָׁלַח וְשֶׁלַח אוֹלִיד יָת

עַבֶּר: 25 וּלְעֵבֶּר אָתְיְלִידוּ הְּרֵין בָּנִין שׁוּם חַד פֶּלֶג אֲרֵי בִיוֹמוֹהִי

אָתְפְּלִיגַת אַרְעָא וְשׁוּם אֲחוּהִי

- 10 His kingdom began with Babylon, and with Erech, Akad, and Kalneh, in the land of Shinar.
- 11 But when its inhabitants began to follow Nimrod, **Assyria**²²⁸ and his family **left** that land and built Nineveh, Rechovot-Ir and Kalach,
- 12 as well as Resen, between Nineveh and Kalach; Nineveh is the great city, the capital of Assyria.
- 13 Egypt fathered the Ludites, the Anamites, the Lehavites ("Flames," so known because of their fiery faces), the Naftuchites,
- 14 the Patrusites and the Kasluchites—who engaged in wife-swapping and produced the Philistines, who thus descended from them both—and the Kaftorites.
- 15 Canaan was the father of Sidon, his firstborn, and Het,
- 16 as well as the Jebusites, the Amorites, the Girgashites,
- 17 the Hivites, the Arkites, the Sinites,
- 18 the Arvadites, the Zemarites, and the Hamathites. From these, the families of the Canaanites later spread out further.
- 19 The Canaanite borders extended from Sidon toward Gerar until Gaza, and toward Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, and Tzevoyim, until Lasha.
- 20 These are the descendants of Ham, according to their clans and languages, by their lands and nations.
- 21 Children were also born to Shem. He was the ancestor of all those who lived on the other, eastern side of the Euphrates, and the brother of Japheth, the eldest son of Noah and the only other son who honored him.
- 22 The sons of Shem were Elam, Assyria, Arpachshad, Lud, and Aram.
- 23 The sons of Aram were Utz, Chul, Geter, and Mash.
- 24 Arpachshad was the father of Shelach, and Shelach was the father of Ever.
- 25 Two sons were born to Ever. The name of the first was Peleg, because his father prophesied that in the final days of his life, the world would be divided [niflegah], as will be described below.²²⁹ The name of his brother was Yoktan ("the Small One," so named because of his humility).

> A CLOSER LOOK ◆

[continued...] in the afterlife, since they did not sin against God.

The truth is that sins against God are also sins against our fellow, since our failure to fulfill the Torah's precepts prevents God's beneficence from coming into the world and others from benefiting from it. Similarly, sins against man are also sins against God, who commanded us to be good to each other. Nevertheless, the clearly "social" sins are more closely related to this world and the clearly "religious" sins are more closely related to the next world.²³⁰

^{228.} Below, v. 22. 229. 11:1-9. 230. Likutei Sichot, vol. 3, pp. 754-755. See Maimonides' Commentary on the Mishnah, beginning of Peah.

−∞ ONKELOS ଔ-

ינְת שְׁלְּיד יָת אַלְמוֹדְד וְיִת שִׁלְּמוֹדְד וְיָת אַלְמוֹדְר וְיִת שְׁלֶּחְ וּיִת בְּצִרְמָא בְּתִר בְּנִית אַלְמוֹדְר וְיִת בִּלְּה:

אַלְּחְ וְיִת אוֹלִי וְיִת בִּלְּה:
שְׁבְא: 22 וְיִת אוֹפִיר וְיִת בְּלִיה: שִׁבְּע בְּנִית בְּנִי יִקְטָן: 30 וַהְוֹיָת מוֹרְבָנְהוֹן בְּצִי יְקְטָן: 30 וַהְוָּה יוֹרְב בָּל אַלֵין בְּנֵי יְקְטָן: 30 וַהְוָּה יוֹרְב בָּל אַלֵין בְּנֵי יְקְטָן: 30 וַהְוָּה יוֹר בְּנִי יְלְטָן: 30 וַהְנָה וֹיְן עוֹר בְּנִילְה וְיָת שׁׁר בְּנִי יִשְׁטִן בְּנִי שֵׁט לְּתִּרְּהוֹן בְּצִי שָׁט יוֹר בְּנִי יְקְטָן: 31 אַלִין בְּנֵי שֵׁט יוֹר בְּנִי יְלְטָן: 32 וְהָנְה וְיִת אַבְּרְבְּיהוֹן בְּצִי שָׁט יִּיר בְּנִי יִבְּעָן בְּנִי שְׁט יוֹרִין בְּנִי שְׁטִּי בְּאַרְבְּיהוֹן בְּצִי שְׁטִי בְּאַרְבְּיהוֹן בְּעִבְּיִב וְיִנְת בְּנִילְיה יְתִי אַבְּרִייִין בְּנִי יִבְּטְלְיִית בְּנִי בְּעִים בְּיִב בְּיִי בְּעָיִם בְּנִי בְּעִים בְּבִּי שִׁם בְּיִב בְּיִי בְּעִבְּיה וְיִר בְּבִיי בְּעָבְיה וְיִר בְּבִיי בְּעָבְיה וֹיִן בְּבִי שְׁם בִיב בְּיִי בְּעִבְּיבְיה וֹיִן בְּבִי שְׁם בִּיב בְּיִי בְּעָּבְיה בְּיִי בְּבְּעִים בְּבִּי בְּיִבְּיה בְּיִבְּיִי בְּבְּיִבְּיה בְּיִית בְּבִּי בְּעִבְּיה בְּיִית בְּבִיי יִבְּטְבְּיה בְּיִית בְּבִיי בְּיִית בְּבִיי בְּיִית בְּבִיי בְּיִית בְּיבְּיה בְּיִית בְּבִי בְּיִית בְּבִיי בְּיִבְּיה בְּבִיי בְּיִבְּיִית בְּבִּיי בְּיִבְּייִית בְּיִית בְּיִית בְּיִית בְּיִבְּיה בְּיִית בְּייִית בְּיִיית בְּיִית בְּיִבְּיִית בְּיִית בְּיִיתְּייִית בְּייִית בְּיִית בְּייִית בְּייִית בְּיית בְּייִית בְּיית בְּיית בְּיית בְּיית בְּיית בְּיית בְּיית בְּיִית בְּיִית בְייִית בְּיית בְּיִית בְּיית בְּית בְּיִית בְּית בְּיית בְּיית בְּית בְּיית בְּיִית בְּיית בְּיית בְּית בְּיית

26 וְיָקְמָן יָלֵד אֶת־אַלְמוֹדֶד וְאֶת־אֵלֶה וְאֶת־הַבְּרְהָנֵה יִצְרְקְנֵה יִצְרִקְנָה יִצְרִקְנָה יִצְרִיתִּל וְאֶת־הִּקְלָה: 27 וְאֶת־הַבִּיכָּאֵל וְאֶת־שִּׁבֶא: 29 וְאֶת־אוֹלֵל וְאֶת־הְּקְלֵה: 28 וְאֶת־חִוֹילֶה וְאֶת־יוֹבֶב כְּל־אֵלֶה בְּגִי יִקְמֵן: 30 וַיְהִי אוֹפֶר וְאֶת־חְוֹילֶה וְאֶת־יוֹבֶב כְּל־אֵלֶה בְּגִי יִקְמֵן: 30 וַיְהִי שִׁם לְמִשְׁא בְּאֲבָה סְפֶּרָה הַר הַקֶּדֶם: 31 אֵלֶה בְנִי שִׁם לְמִשְׁבְּחֹתֶם לִּלְשְׁנֹתְם בְּאַרְצֹתֶם לְגוֹיֵהֶם וּמֵאֵלֶה נִבְּרְדָּוּ מִשְׁבְּחֹת בְּנִי־נְחַ לְתְוֹלְדֹתֶם בְּגוֹיֵהֶם וּמֵאֵלֶה נִבְּרְדָוּ מִתְר הַמַּבְּוּל: פ

-છ RASHI ଔ-

26 **חֲצַרְמָוֶת.** עַל שֵׁם מְקוֹמוֹ. דִּבְרֵי אַגָּדָה²º:

.62 בראשית רבה לז, ח.

- 80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

ative energies of the world and give them extra vitality until we repent and thereby retrieve those energies.²³³)

Abraham, the personification of kindness, tried to draw every person closer to God. He even prayed for the inhabitants of Sodom! Through this work, he retroactively refined the previous generations and therefore received their reward, retrieving the Divine blessings that had been temporarily diverted to the forces of evil.²³⁴

To phrase this in simpler terms: There are two types of evil, each requiring a different response: (a) evil that is *entirely* evil and contains no good, and must therefore

be eradicated; and (b) evil that, although *we* can't see any good in it, does contain a spark of goodness. This type of evil is not meant to be destroyed, but rather transformed into good.

The evil of the first set of ten generations was utter, of the sort that destroys the world. God therefore completely wiped out these generations through the Flood. In contrast, the evil of the second ten generations was of the sort that *can* be transformed to good. Abraham was therefore able to rectify and complete the good that was concealed in their deeds and therefore "re-

≫ INNER DIMENSIONS ❖

[30] She had no child: This phrase reads literally, "there is not to her a child." The word for "there is not" (אַרן) can also be read as "nothingness" (אַרן), which alludes to the sefirah of keter, since it is above normative consciousness and is therefore "nothing" from our perspective. The verse can thus be read to mean that her future child, Isaac, stemmed from the lofty sefirah of keter. Because of his lofty origin, this child took a long time to descend into this world, and therefore Sarah underwent a long period of infertility.²³⁵

[31] God's anger...had been increasingly intensifying: Despite this anger, the early generations enjoyed great longevity. The simple explanation for this is that they were the first descendants of Adam and Eve, whom God Himself created and designed to live forever. They therefore inherited this genetic longevity. When God did not continue replenishing

it, it gradually waned over a period of twenty generations, ending with Abraham.

The mystical explanation is as follows: As we have seen, the first twenty generations of humanity were sustained by God's attribute of indiscriminate kindness²³⁶ that transcends reason and the orderly descent of Divine energy through creation (*seder hishtalshelut*). Human virtue and vice are irrelevant to indiscriminate kindness;²³⁷ sin is not punished as severely as appropriate and sinners can therefore benefit from God's beneficence even though they do not rightly deserve to. Hence this era is referred to as the "two millennia of chaos."²³⁸

The reason these generations were sustained by God's indiscriminate kindness was because there was no one to elicit God's beneficence by virtue of good behavior. This being the case, God chose

^{233.} See Rabbi Shneur Zalman of Liadi, *Hilchot Talmud Torah* 4:3; *Tanya*, chapter 39. 234. *Likutei Sichot* vol. 3, pp. 756-757. 235. *Or HaTorah*, *Bereishit*, vol. 4, 749a. 236. According to the Talmud (*Pesachim* 118a), the first twenty-*six* generations until the Giving of the Torah received sustenance from God's indiscriminate kindness. After the twentieth generation, when the era of Torah began with Abraham, the world continued to receive sustenance from the level of kindness, but not as much as it did during the first twenty generations. 237. See Job 35:6-7. 238. See *Sanhedrin* 97a.

- 26 Yoktan was the father of Almodad, Shelef, Chatzarmavet ("the Court of Death," which besides being his given name was also the name of his city²³¹), Yerach,
- 27 Hadoram, Uzal, Diklah,
- 28 Oval, Avimael, Sheva,
- 29 **Ophir, Chavilah, and Yovav; all these were the sons of Yoktan,** who merited fathering all these numerous extended families because of his humility.
- 30 Their dwelling place extended from Mesha towards Sephar, the eastern mountain.
- 31 These are the descendants of Shem, according to their clans and languages, by their lands and their nations.
- 32 These mentioned above were the families of Noah's sons, in their order of birth, by their nations, and from them the nations eventually dispersed over the earth after the Flood.

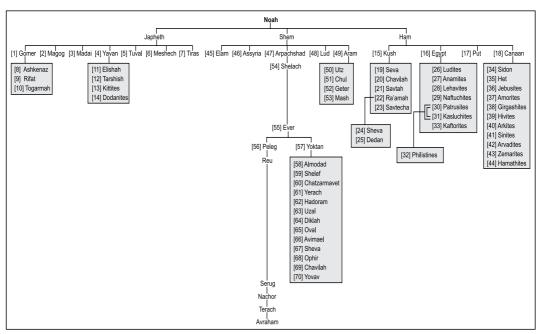


Figure 10: The Seventy Nations

- 80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03

31 God's anger...had been increasingly intensifying: The ten generations between Adam and Noah behaved immorally, so God brought the Flood to wipe them out. There were also ten immoral generations between Noah and Abraham, but God did not wipe them out; He simply gave the reward that was due them to Abraham.²³² Why was Abraham deemed worthy of receiving the reward for the generations that preceded him, whereas Noah was not?

The answer lies in the fact that the generations that preceded Noah did not *deserve* any reward. And even if they would have deserved some reward, Noah was

not worthy of receiving it, since he neither edified his contemporaries nor prayed for them.

In contrast, the generations that preceded Abraham *did* deserve reward for co-existing harmoniously and treating each other kindly. But their simultaneous rebellion against God neutralized their merits for this reward. The Divine blessings elicited through their good deeds were absorbed by the forces of evil.

(Similarly, when we study the Torah and perform the commandments without having repented for our sins, we do elicit Divine blessings. But our sins block them from reaching us; instead, they are diverted to the neg-

−® ONKELOS ଔ

וווו וַהָוָה כָל אַרְעָא לִשְׁן חָד וּמָלָל חָד: 2 וַהָוָה בְּמִשַּלְהוֹן בְּקַרָּתִּא וְמָשְׁלְהוֹן בְּקַבְּתָא רְשָׁן חָד: 2 וַהָּוָה בְּמָשַּלְהוֹן בְּקַעָּתָא וְאַשְׁכָּחוּ בִקְעָתָא בְּנִילְיא וְהַנִית בְּהוֹן לְבְנִין וְנִשְׂרְפִּנּוּן בְּנוּרְא וַהֲוֹת לְהוֹן לְבְנִין וְנִשְׂרְפִנּוּן בְּנוּרְא וְהַוֹת לְהוֹן לְבַנְיתָא לְאַבְנָא וְחֵימְּלֶרְא וְהַוֹיְמְרָא וְהָוֹה לְהוֹן לִבּנִית לְאַבְנָא לְחַיִּמְנָרְא בְּוָה לְהוֹן לִינִיעי.

שביעי 11:1 וַיְהֵי כָל־הָאֶּרִץ שָׁפְּה אֶחֶת וּדְבָרִים אֲחָדִים: 2 וַיְהֶי בְּנָסְעֵם מִכֶּדֶם וַיִּמְצְאִוּ בִקְעָה בְּאָרֶץ שִׁנְעֶר וַיִּשְׁבוּ שֵׁם: 3 וַיְּאמְרוּ אֵישׁ אֶל־רֵעֵהוּ הָבָה נִלְבְּנָה לְבֵנִים יְנִשְּׁרְפֶּה לִשְׂרֵפֶּה וַתְּהִי לָהֶם הַלְּבֵנָה לְאָבֶן וְהַחֵּמְר הָזָה לָהֵם לַחִמֵּר:

-⊗ RASHI 🗷

הַקֶּדֶם", וְנְסְעוּ מִשְּׁם לְתוּר לְהֶם מָקוֹם לְהַחָזִיק אֶת כַּלְם, וְלָא מְצְאוּ אֶלְא שִׁנְעָר: 3 אִישׁ אֶל רֵעֵהוּ. אֻמְּה לְאֻמְּה, מְצְרִים לְבוּשׁ, וְבוּשׁ לְפוּט, וּפוּט לְבְנָעַן: הָבָּה. הַוְמִינוּ עַצְמְן בַּוְמָנָה הוּא, שֻׁמְּכִינִים עַצְמְן נִמְלָאכָה אוֹ לְעֵצְה אוֹ לְמֵשָׂא. "הָבָה" הַוְמִינוּ, וּמִרְחַבְּּרִים לִמְלָאכָה אוֹ לְעֵצְה אוֹ לְמֵשָׂא. "הָבָה" הַוְמִינוּ, אפרייליי"ר בְּלַעַזִיי: לְבַנִים. שָׁאֵין אֲבָנִים בְּבָבֶל, שָׁהִיא בְּקְעָה: וְנִשִּׂרְבָּה לִשְׂרַבָּה. כָּךְ עוֹשִׁין הַלְּבַנִים שְׁקוֹרִים שָׁקוֹרִים בּקְעָה: שָׁרִבְּים אוֹתָם בִּבְבִשׁן: לָחמֵר. לְטוּחַ הַקִּים אוֹתָם בִּבְבִשׁן: לָחמֵר. לְטוּחַ הַקִּים אוֹתָם בִּבְבִשׁן: לָחמֵר. לְטוּחַ הַקִּים אוֹתַם בְּבְבִשׁן: לָחמֵר.

ז שְׁפָּה אֶחָת. לְשׁוֹן הַקּדֶשׁ: וּדְבָּרִים אֲחָדִים. בָּאוּ בְּצֵבְּה אַחַת, וְאָמְרוּ: לֹא כָּל הַיּמֶנוּ שֻׁיְבוֹר לוֹ אֶת הָעֶלְיוֹנִים, נַעֲלֶה לְרָקִיע וְנַעֲשֶׂה עִמוֹ מִלְחָמָה. דְּבָר אַחַר: עַל יְחִידוֹ שֶׁל עוֹלְם. דְּבָר אַחַר: "וּדְבָרִים אֲחָדִים", דְּבָרִים חַדִּים, אָמְרוּ: אַחַת לְאֶלֶף וְשֵׁשׁ מֵאוֹת חֲמִשִּׁים וְשֵׁשׁ שָׁנִים הָרָקִיע מִתְמוֹטֵט, כְּשֵׁם שֶׁעְשָׂה בִּימֵי הַמֵּבּוּל, בֹּאוּ וְנַעֲשֶׂה לוֹ סְמוֹכוֹת: 2 וַיְהִי בְּנְסְעָם מִקֶּדֶם. שֶׁהִיוּ יוֹשָׁבִים שֶׁם, כִּדְכַתִיב לְמַעְלָהיּ: "וַיְהִי מוֹשָׁבַם וְגוֹ׳ הַר

.67 י, ל. 68. לְהַכּוֹן. 69. רְעַפִּים.

- 80 CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03-

tive things could have (and therefore *should* have) been accomplished. After all, we are allotted only a certain amount of time on earth in which to accomplish our Divine mission. We must therefore, like Abraham, not only destroy the negative, but also salvage the past through rectifying it and completing what was lacking, thereby transforming darkness into light.²⁴⁵

Another lesson that we learn from noting the differences between Noah and Abraham: The generations that preceded us prepared the world for the messianic era,

when the purpose of all of creation will be realized.²⁴⁶ The task of our generation is to bring all their work to fruition. We must therefore emulate Abraham, lovingly befriending all Jews and awakening their innate connection to Judaism. This will reveal the holy sparks that lie hidden within them. And then, like Abraham, we will "receive the reward for them all," by channeling these sparks toward their ultimate purpose: the true and complete redemption.²⁴⁷

≫ INNER DIMENSIONS ❖

[continued...] to overlook these generations' lack of merits. With the advent of Abraham, however, God's beneficence could once again be earned. The transcendent aspect of God's energy began to be absorbed by holiness, thereby preventing the forces of evil from siphoning off the transcendent energy as it did during the first twenty generations. Abraham thus began the "two millennia of Torah," ²⁴⁸ in which the world no longer had to receive its sustenance from God's indiscriminate kindness (at least not to the same extent as it did during the first twenty generations).

This internalization and absorption of God's transcendent energy is alluded to in the final *nun* that

concludes this *parashah* and that separates between what occurred before it and what was to occur after it. On the one hand, the numerical value of the *nun* is fifty, alluding to the transcendent energy of the "fiftieth gate of understanding." On the other hand, the final *nun*'s elongated shape, which extends below the line of the other letters, connotes drawing down this lofty energy and internalizing it in reality.

The "two millennia of Torah" thus serve as a preparation for the "two millennia of the Messiah," when all transcendent energies will be internalized, leading to the fulfillment of the promise:²⁴⁹ "I shall remove the spirit of impurity from the earth."²⁵⁰

^{245.} *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, pp. 70-74. **246.** *Tanya*, chapter 36. **247.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 3, p. 757. **248.** See *Sanhedrin*, ibid. and *Avodah Zarah* 9a. **249.** Zachariah 13:2. **250.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, pp. 63-69.

The Tower of Babel

- Seventh Reading 11:1 Deliberately ignoring God's instructions to Noah that they disperse and populate world, Noah's descendants chose to live together in the mountainous region around Mount Ararat. Acutely aware that God had brought on the Flood because of the world's antisocial behavior, they reasoned that the best way to garner God's favor and beneficence was to show Him they could live together in unity.²³⁹ The whole population of the world was united, speaking one language, but they were also united in a common, ill-advised cause, led by Nimrod. Nimrod²⁴⁰ convinced them that God was being presumptuous by relegating humanity to the earth while reserving heaven for Himself alone; and it was therefore necessary to show God that they were challenging this arrogance by building a tower that would reach upward into heaven, His domain. Furthermore, he convinced them that the Flood was a simply a natural, periodic occurrence that would repeat itself every 1656 years, and for this reason, too, they should build a tower that would reach into the clouds, so they could take measures to control the rainfall, if necessary.²⁴¹ They therefore had to look for a place where they could all congregate and build such a tower.
 - 2 When they migrated from the mountains in the east in search of such a place, they found a valley in the land of Shinar large enough for these purposes and they settled there (see Figure 11).
 - 3 But there were no stones in this valley with which to build, so they said to one another, "Come, let us moldbricks and fire them." The bricks they made were as hard as stone,²⁴² and the clay served them for mortar with which to plaster the walls.

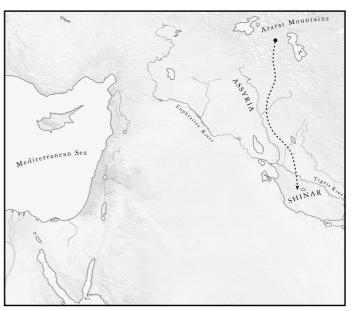


Figure 11: The Migration of the Generation of the Dispersion

& CHASIDIC INSIGHTS 03

ceived the reward for them all."

These two eras in world history are mirrored in the individual history of every person, since every person is a microcosm of creation. ²⁴³ There are occasions when, sadly, we may squander a period of precious time on ungodly activities, yet still enjoy material success. This deludes us into believing that such a situation can con-

tinue indefinitely. The truth is, though, that this material success is only thanks to God's patience, which will eventually come to an end.²⁴⁴ We must therefore "bring a flood" upon these ungodly activities and destroy them completely, just as God destroyed the first ten generations who were completely evil.

But this is not enough. During that wasted time, posi-

^{239.} *Torah Or* 11b. **240.** Above, 10:8-10. **241.** Hitva'aduyot 5746, vol. 1, p. 463-464. **242.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 11, p. 106, note 37. **243.** *Tanchuma, Pekudei* 3, et al. **244.** See *Kuntres U'Mayan* 11:2 ff.

-80 ONKELOS 03-

4 וַאֲמָרוּ הָבוּ נִבְנֵי לָנָא קַרְתָּא וּמַגַדְּלַא וָרֵישָׁהּ מַטֵי עד צֵית שָׁמַיָּא וְנַעֲבֵיד לָנָא שׁוּם דְּלְמָא נִתְבַּדֵּר עַל אַפֵּי כַל אַרְעָא: ַן אָתִגּּלִי יִיַ לְאָתִפּּרַעַא עַל 5 עוֹבָדֵי קַרְתָּא וּמַגְדְּלָא דִי בְנוֹ בְּנֵי אֶנְשָׁא: 6 וַאֵמַר יִיָּ הָא עַמָּא חַד וִלִּשָּׁן חַד לְכַלְּהוֹן וִדֵין דִּשָּׁרִיוּ לְמֶעְבָּד וּכְעַן לָא יִתְמְנַע מִנְּהוֹן כֹּל דִי חֲשִׁיבוּ לְמֶעְבָּד: 7 הָבוּ נִתגֶּלֵי וּנָבַלְבֵּל תַּמֵן לְשַׁנָהוֹן דְּלָא יִשָּׁמְעוּן אֱנַשׁ לְשַׁן חַבְרֵה: 8 וּבַדַּר יָיָ יַתָהוֹן מִתַּמֶן עַל אַפֵּי כָל אַרְעָא וְאָתִמְנַעוּ מִלְּמְבָנֵי קַרְתַּא: 🤊 עַל בֵּן קָרָא שְׁמַהּ בָּבֶל אֲרֵי תַמָּן בַּלְבֵּל יָיָ לִשַּׁן כָּל אַרְעָא וּמִתַּמֶּן בַּדְּרִנּוּן יָיָ עַל אַפֵּי כָּל אַרְעָא: 10 אָלֵין תּוּלְדַת שֵׁם שֵׁם בַּר מְאָה שְׁנִין וָאוֹלִיד יָת אַרְפַּכְשָׁד תַּרְתֵּין שְׁנִין בתר טוֹפנא:

ליאמֶר׳ הָבָה וֹ נִבְנָה־לְנוּ עִיר וּמִנְדְל וְרֹאשׁוֹ בַשְּׁמִׁים וֹנְנְעְשָׁה־לֵנוּ שֵׁם פֶּן־נְפִּוּץ עַל־פְּנֵי כָל־הָאֶרֶץ: 5 וַנִּרֶד יְהֹוְה לְּרְאִת אֶת־הָעִיר וְאֶת־הַפִּוּנְדֵּל אֲשֶׁר בָּנִּוּ בְּנִי הְאָרֵם:
 לְרְאִת אֶת־הָעִיר וְאֶת־הַפִּוּנְדֵל אֲשֶׁר בָּנִוּ בְּנִי הְאָרֵם: לַעֲשְׂוֹת וְעַהָּה לְא־יִבְּצֵר מֵהֶם כָּל אֲשֶׁר לְא יִשְׁמְלוּ אֶישׁ לְּלְצְשְׁוֹת:
 לְבְעָשְׁוֹת וְעַהָּה לְא־יִבְּצֵר מֵהֶם שְּׁפָּתֶם אֲשֶׁר לְא יִשְׁמְלוּ לְעֲשְׂוֹת:
 לַבְלְה יְהְוָּה וְנְבְלָה שֶׁם שִּׁפְּתֶם אֲשֶׁר לְא יִשְׂמְלוּ אֵישׁ שְׁפָּתְ בְּלִּה שְׁם שִּבְּלֵה שְׁם עַל־בְּנֵי כְל־הָאֶרֶץ יְהוֹה עִלּבְּל בִּי־שָׁם בְּלֵבְיִים וְהָהִיּלְוּ לִבְנִת הְעִיר:
 עַל־בְּנִת הְעִיר:
 עַל־בְּנִת הְעִיר:
 עַל־בְּנָת הְעִיר:
 עַל־בְּנָת הְעִבְּר בְּבָּר וְהַאֲבֶרץ וּמִשֶּׁם הָבְּבֶּר יְהוֹה עַל־בְּנֵת בְּלִר יְהוֹה שְׂבְּת בְּלֹר הָאָר?
 בְּלֵל יְהוֹה שְּׁבַת בְּלֹר הָבָּת בְּלִר יְהוֹה שִׁבְּת בְּלִר הְבָּנִר וְתְּבִית בְּלִר יְהוֹה שִּבְּת בְּל־הָאֶב"

10 אֵלֶה תְּוֹלְרָת שֵּׁם שֵׁם בֶּן־מְאַת שָׁנָה וַיִּוֹלֶּד אֶת־ אַרַפַּכִשֵּׁד שִׁנָתַיִם אַחַר הַמַּבְּוּל:

-80 RASHI 03-

 4 פֶּן נְפוּץ. שֶׁלֹא יָבִיא עֻלֵינוּ שׁוּם מַכְּה לַחֲפִיצֵנוּ מִכְּאן:
5 וַיַּבֶּד ה' לִרְאוֹת. לֹא הַצְרַךְּ לְכְךְ, אֶלְא בָּא לְלַמֵּד לַדִּינִים שֶׁלֹא יַרְשִׁיעוּ הַנְּדּוֹן עַד שֶׁיִּרְאוּ וְיָבִינוּ. מִוְרָשׁ רַבִּי לַדִּינִים שֶׁלֹא יַרְשִׁיעוּ הַנִּדּוֹן עַד שֶׁיִּרְאוּ וְיָבִינוּ. מִוְרָשׁ רַבִּי תַּחוּמָא״: בְּנֵי הָאָדָם. אֶלְא בְּנֵי מִי, שֻׁמָּא בְּנֵי חֲמוֹרִים וּגְמַלִּים? אֶלְא, בְּנֵי אָדֶם הָרִאשׁוֹן שֶׁכְּפָה אֶת הַטּוֹבְה, וְאָמַרִיּ: ״הָאִשְׁה צֲשֶׁר נְתַתָּה עִמְּדִי". אַף אֵלוּ כְּפוּ בַּטוֹבָה, לְמְרוֹד בְּמִי שֶׁהִשְׁפִּיעם טוֹבָה וּמִלְטָם מִן הַמַּבּוּל.
6 הַן עִם אֶחָד. כְּל טוֹבָה זוֹ יֵשׁ עִמְּהֶן, שֻׁעַם אֶחָד הֵם יְשַׁפְּרָם יִתְ הַבְּל עֹבְשׁוֹת. הַּחָלוּ לִעֲשוֹת: הַחִּלֹּוּ לַעֲשוֹת: הַחִּלְּם. כְּמוֹ: ״אְמְרָם" ״עֲשוֹתִם", הְתְחִילוּ הֵם לַעֲשוֹת: לֹא יִבְּצֵר מֵהָם וְנִוֹן הְנִילְה, בְּתַרְגּוֹמוֹ. בִּתְנִיהוֹ הִיְתַלְה. יִיבְצֵר רוּחַ נְגִיִּדִים": ז הְבָּה נַרְדָה. בְּבֵית בְּבִית בְּיִבֹּית נְתִנְיְה. בְּנִנְיְתוֹ נְנִיתְה, בְּבִית בְּבִּית בְּבִית מְדָר וְאָמֵר: ״הְבָּה נִבְּנָה. וְהִנְתָר: הִבְּה. מְדָר וְאָמֵר: ״הְבָּה נִבְּהָ, וְתִנְנְתוֹ נִתְּוֹ הַנְתְרָה: הָּבְּה. מְדָר וְאָמֵר: ״הְבָּה וֹבְנָה", וְהוּוּא בְּנְגְדְּם מְדַר וְאָמֵר: "הְבָה וֹבְנָה", וְהוּוּא בְּנְגְדָם מְדַר וְאָמֵר: "הְבָה וֹנְבָּה, וְהִנְּה, וְהִנְרָה.

63. נח יח. 64. בראשית ג, יב. 65. תהלים עו, יג. 66. משלי י, כד.

The Line of Shem

10 Having concluded recounting how the seventy descendants of Noah became separate nations, the Torah continues its chronicle of the lineage of Shem.²⁵⁴ It will be noticed in this chronicle that the human lifespan became increasingly shorter after the Flood.²⁵⁵ This is because after the Flood, God no longer sustained the world without regard to human merit, as He had done *before* the Flood. Rather, God henceforward made humanity's success in self-refinement the central factor in eliciting Divine beneficence. Although this ensured that God would never again wipe out the world,²⁵⁶ it attenuated the intensity of the flow of Divine life force, resulting in shorter life-expectancy (see figure 12).²⁵⁷

Genesis 11:4-3 NOACH

- 4 They said, "Come, let us build ourselves a city, and a tower whose top shall reach into the sky. Let us make ourselves a name, so that we will not be scattered by God all over the face of the earth and thereby lose the merit that earns us His beneficence." It was at this point that the Assyrians separated themselves from Nimrod and migrated to the north.²⁵¹
- 5 In the year 1996, **God descended to see the city and the tower that the sons of man had built**. Although He knew what they were doing, He wished to demonstrate that a judge should never pass sentence before thoroughly examining the case.
- 6 Gop said, "They possess all the advantages and conveniences of being a single people, all having one language—and this is what they have begun to do?! So now, should they not be prevented from doing that which they planned to do?"
- 7 In order to demonstrate how a person should always humbly seek the counsel of others before deciding upon a course of action—even if they are of lesser status ²⁵²—He consulted with His heavenly court, saying, "Come, let us descend and confuse their speech there, so that one person will not understand another's speech. This will make them quarrel with one another and break up into separate groups, the very thing they feared would happen to them. Although they have declared war on Me, and thus, theologically, their sin is greater than the sins of the generation of the Flood, I will not destroy them, because at least they were united and acted peacefully towards one another. In contrast, the people of the Flood were contentious and robbed from one another. I value peace among My creatures even more than I value the respect they owe Me."
- 8 The heavenly court agreed. Except for Shem and his family, Noah's desecendants suddenly forgot how to speak their original language, Hebrew, and each clan began speaking its own language. Not being able to communicate with each other, they dispersed. In this way, **God scattered them from that place all over the face of the**

earth, and they stopped building the city. The descendants of Japheth and Ham migrated westward, leaving the descendants of Shem in the regions east of the Euphrates River.²⁵³

9 It was therefore named Babel, because this was the place where God confused (balal) the whole world's language. From there God dispersed them over all the face of the earth and revoked their privilege of entering the afterlife, as well.

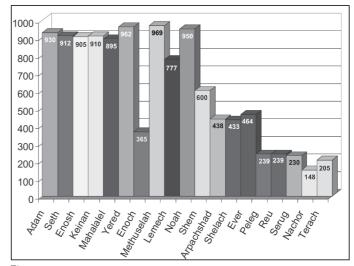


Figure 12: The Shortening of Life Expectancy

^{251.} Above, 10:11. **252.** Bereishit Rabbah 8:8. **253.** Above, 10:21. **254.** Above, 10:21-31. **255.** Compare above, chapter 5. **256.** Above, 9:13. **257.** Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, p. 54.

−∞ ONKELOS ∽

וו וַחֲיָא שֵׁם בָּתַר דְּאוֹלִיד יָת 11 אַרַפַּכִשַׁד חַמֵשׁ מִאַה שִׁנִין ָוְאוֹלִיד בְּנִין וּבְנָן: 12 וְאַרְפַּכְשָׁד חָיָא הִּלָּתִין וַחֲמֵשׁ שְׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד שָׁלַח: 13 וַחֲיָא אַרְפַּכְשַׁד יַת בָּתַר דָּאוֹלִיד יָת שֶׁלַח אַרבַּע מָאַה וּתָלַת שָׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד בְּנִין וּבָנַן: 14 וִשֶׁלַח חֵיָא תִּלַתִין שִׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד יָת עֶבֶר: 15 וַחֵיָא שֶׁלַח בַּתַר דָּאוֹלִיד יַת עֲבֶר אַרְבַּע מְאָה וֹתְלֶת שְׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד בְּנִין וֹבָנָן: 16 וַחַיָּא עֵבֶר תִּלְתִין וְאַרבַּע שׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד יַת פַּלֵג: 17 וַחַיַא עֶבֶר בָּתַר דְאוֹלִיד יָת פֶּלֶג אַרְבַּע מָאָה וּתִלָּתִין שָׁנִין וָאוֹלִיד בּּנִין וּבְנָן: 18 וַחֲיָא פֶּלֶג תְּלָתִין שְׁנִין ואוליד יַת רעו: 19 וַחַיַא פֵּלֶג בָּתַר דִּאוֹלִיד יָת רְעוּ מָאתָן וּתִשַּׁע שָׁנִין וָאוֹלִיד בְּנִין וּבְנַן: 20 וַחֵיַא רעו הְלָתִין וְתַרְתֵּין שְׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד יָת שָׂרוּג: 21 וַחֲיָא רְעוּ בָּתַר דָאוֹלִיד יַת שָׂרוּג מַאתַן וּשְׁבַע שנין ואוליד בְּנִין וּבְנָן: 22 וַחֲיָא שָּׁרוּג תִּלָתִין שָׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד יָת נַחוֹר: 23 וַחֲיַא שִׂרוּג בַּתַר דְּאוֹלִיד יָת נָחוֹר מָאתָן שְׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד בְּנִין וּבָנָן: 24 וַחֵיָא נָחוֹר עַשִּׂרִין וּתִשַׁע שָׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד יָת תָרַח: 25 וַחֲיָא נָחוֹר בַּתַר דְאוֹלִיד יַת תֵּרַח מְאָה וּתִשַּׁע עַשָּׂרֵי שָׁנִין וְאוֹלִיד בּּנִין וּבָנָן: 26 וַחַיָּא תֶרַח שַׁבִּעִין שִׁנִין וָאוֹלִיד יָת אַבָּרָם יָת נָחוֹר וִיָת הָרָן: 27 וִאָלֵין תּוּלְדַת הֶרַח הֶרַח אוֹלִיד יָת אַבָרָם יָת נָחוֹר וִיָת הָרָן וָהָרָן אוֹלִיד יָת לוֹט:

- 11 וַיְחִי־שֵׁׁם אַחֲרֵל הְוֹלִידָוֹ אֶת־אַרְפַּבְשֶׁׁד חֲמֵשׁ מֵאִוֹת שָׁנֵה וַיִּוֹלֶד בָּנֵים וּבָנִוֹת: ם
- 12 וְאַרְפַּרְשַׁד חַׁי חָמֵשׁ וּשְׁלֹשֶׁים שָׁנֶח וַיְּוֹלֶד אֶת־שְׁלַח:
- וּאַרבַּע מֵאָוֹת שָׁנָה וַיִּוֹלֶד בָּנִים וּבָנְוֹת: ם אַרְבּּע מֵאָוֹת שָׁנָה וַיִּוֹלֶד בָּנִים וּבָנְוֹת:
- 14 וְשֶׁלַח חֵי שְׁלֹשֵׁים שְׁנֶה וַיְּוֹלֶד אֶת־עֵבֶר: 15 וַיְחִי־שֶּׁלַח אַחֲרֵל הְוֹלִירָוֹ אֶת־עֵבֶר שְׁלְשׁ שְׁנִים וְאַרְבַּע מֵאִוֹת שְׁנֶה וַיִּוֹלֵד בַּנִים וּבָנִוֹת: ם
- 16 וְיְחִי־עֵּבֶר אַרְבַּע וּשְׁלשִׁים שָׁנֵה וַיִּוֹלֶד אֶת־פֶּלֶג. 17 וַיְחִי־עֵבֶר אַחֲרֵי הְוֹלִידְוֹ אֶת־בֶּלֶג שְׁלשִׁים שְׁנָה 17 וַאַרְבַּע מֵאְוֹת שָׁנָה וַיִּוֹלֶד בָּנֵים וּבְנְוֹת: ם
- 18 וַיְחִי־פֶּלֶג שְׁלֹשִׁים שְׁנֵה וַיִּּוֹלֶד אֶת־רְעְוּ: 19 וַיְחִי־פָּלֶג אַחֲרֵי הְוֹלִירָוֹ אֶת־רְעוּ תִּשָׁע שְׁנִים וּכְּאתַיִם שְׁנֵה וַיִּוֹלֶד בַּנִים וּבַנְוֹת: ם
- 20 וַיְחֵי רְעֹוּ שְׁתַּיִם וּשְׁלֹשֶׁים שְׁנֶה וַיְּוֹלֶד אֶת־שְׂרְוּג: 21 וַיְחֵי רְעֹוּ אַחֲרֵי הְוֹלִירָוֹ אֶת־שְׂרוּג שֶׁבַע שְׁנִים וּמָאתַיִם
 - שָׁנָה וַיִּוֹלֶד בָּנִים וּבְנְוֹת: ם
- 22 וַיְתִי שְׂרָוּג שְׁלֹשִים שְׁנֶח וַיּוֹּלֶד אֶת־נְחְוֹר: 23 וַיְתֵי שְׂרוּג אֲחֲרֵי הְוֹלִידְוֹ אֶת־נְחְוֹר מָאתַיִם שְׁנֶה וַיִּוֹלֶד בְּנִים וּבֵנוֹת: ם
- נְיְתֵי נָחוֹר תִּשַּׁע וְעֶשְׂרִים שְׁנָה וַיִּּיֹלֶד אָת־תְרַח: 24
- בּנְיְתֵי נָחוֹר אֲחֲרֵי הְוֹלִירָוֹ אֶת־הֶּרַח הְשֵׁע־עֶשְׂרֵה שְׁנָה 25
 - וּמְאַת שָׁנָה וַיּּוֹלֶד בָּנִים וּבְנְוֹת: ם
- 26 וַיְחִי־תֶרַח שִּׁבְעֵים שָׁנֶה וַיּוֹלֶד אֶת־אַבְרָם אֶת־נְחָוֹר וְאֶת־הָרֶן: 27 וְאֵׁלֶּה הְוֹלְדְת הַּרֵח הַוֹלִיד אֵת־אַבָרָם אֵת־נַחִוֹר וִאֵת־הַרָן וְהַרֵן הוֹלֵיד אֵת־לִוֹם:

his father, **and** his next eldest son was **Haran**. Abram was born from one wife and Nachor and Haran from another.

27 The narrative now focuses on the history of Terach's family. The following are the descendants of Terach: Terach was the father of Abram, Nachor, and Haran, and Haran was the father of Lot and of two daughters, Sarai and Milkah.

The following are the descendants of Shem: Shem was 100 years old when he fathered his third son, Arpachshad, in the year 1658, two years after the Flood began.

- 11 Shem lived 500 years after he fathered Arpachshad, and he fathered other sons and daughters before he died in the year 2158, at the age of 600.
- 12 Arpachshad was 35 years old when he fathered a son, Shelach, in the year 1693.
- 13 Arpachshad lived 403 years after Shelach was born, and he fathered other sons and daughters before he died in the year 2096, at the age of 438.
- 14 Shelach was 30 years old when he fathered a son, Ever, in the year 1723.
- 15 Shelach lived 403 years after he fathered Ever, and he fathered other sons and daughters before died in the year 2126, at the of 433.
- 16 Ever was 34 years old when he fathered a son, Peleg, in the year 1757.
- 17 Ever lived 430 years after he fathered Peleg, and he fathered other sons and daughters before he died in the year 2187, at the age of 464. After the dispersion, Shem saw that humanity was again drifting away from God's original instructions to humanity. He therefore founded, together with his great-grandson Ever, an academy whose purpose it was to preserve the corpus these teachings—which God would later give formally as the Torah—and teach them to whomever was interested enough to seek them out. Together with the God's teachings, this academy also preserved the knowledge of the world's original language, Hebrew. This language was kept secret, since Shem and Ever understood from the incident of the Tower of Babel that God felt that the general population was no longer worthy of using it. Shem settled in the city of Salem (which would later be renamed Jerusalem).²⁵⁸
- 18 **Peleg was 30 years old when he fathered** a son, **Reu**, in the year 1787.
- 19 Peleg lived 209 years after he fathered Reu, and he fathered other sons and daughters before he died in the year 1996—the year of the dispersion²⁵⁹—at the age of 239.
- 20 Reu was 32 years old when he had a son, Serug, in the year 1819.
- 21 Reu lived 207 years after he fathered Serug, and he fathered other sons and daughters before he died in the year 2026, at the age of 239.
- 22 Serug was 30 years old when he fathered a son, Nachor, in the year 1849.
- 23 Serug lived 200 years after he fathered Nachor, and he fathered other sons and daughters before he died in the year 2049, at the age of 230.
- 24 Nachor was 29 years old when he fathered a son, Terach, in the year 1878.
- 25 Nachor lived 119 years after he fathered Terach, and he fathered other sons and daughters before he died in the year 1997, at the age of 148.
- 26 Terach was 70 years old when, in the year 1948, he fathered a son, whom he named Abram ("the Prince of Aram"). His eldest son was Nachor, named after

^{258.} Below, 14:18. **259.** Above, 10:25.

28 וַיֵּטֶת הָרֶּן עַל־פָּגֵי הֶרַח אָבֶיו בִּאֶרֵץ מְוֹלַדִּתְוֹ בִּאְוֹר

מפטיר 29 וַיָּלָּח אַבָרָם וְנָחָוֹר לָהֶם נָשָׁים שֵׁם אֵשֶׁת־ אַבְרָם שָּׁרָי וִשֵּׁם אֵשֶׁת־נָחוֹר מִלְבָּה בַּת־הָרָן אֲבְי־מִלְבֶּה וַאָבִי יִסְבֶּה: 30 וַתְּהִי שָּׂרֵי עֲכָּרֶה אֵין לֶה וָלֶר: 31 וַיִּלַּח ּאֶרִה אֶת־אַבְרֶם בְּנֹוֹ וְאֶת־לְוֹט בֶּן־הָרָן בֶּן־בְּנֹוֹ וְאֵת שָׂרֵי בַּלָּתוֹ אֲשֶׁת אַבָרֶם בִּנָוֹ וַיֵּצִאוּ אִתְם מֵאְוּר בַּשִּׂדִּים לָלֶבֶת אַרצָה כִּנַען וַיָּבָאוּ עַד־חָרֶן וַיֵּשִׁבוּ שֵׁם:

וּמִית הַרָן עַל אַפֵּי הַרָח אַבוּהִי 28 בָּאַרַע יַלְדוּתָהּ בָּאוּרָא דְכַשְׂדָּאֵי: וּנְסֵיב אַבָרַם וְנָחוֹר לְהוֹן נִשִּׁין 29 שוּם אָתַּת אַבְרָם שַׂרֵי וִשׁוּם אָתַת נָחוֹר מִלְכָּה בַּת הָרָן אֲבוּהָא דְמָלְכָּה וָאָבוּהָא דְיָסְכָּה: 30 וְהָוַת שָׂרֵי עַקְרָה לֵית לַהּ וִלָּד: 31 וּדְבַר תָרַח יָת אַבְרָם בְּרֵה וְיָת לוֹט בַּר הַרַן בַּר בָּרָה וָיַת שַׂרַי כַּלְּתָה אָתַּת אַבָרַם בָּרָה וּנָפָקוּ עִמְּהוֹן מֵאוּרָא

דְּבָשִׂדָּאֵי לְמֵיזַל לְאַרְעָא דְּבְנַעַן

וַאַתוֹ עַד חָרָן וִיתִיבוּ תַּמָּן:

 $rac{1}{2}$ יבן $rac{1}{2}$ ים בּן סָרוּק פַּרִשׁ: "אוּר" – בִּקְעָה, וְכֵן יּים בַּּעָה, וְכֵן יִּי ״בָּאַרִים כַּבִּדוּ ה׳״, וְכֵן יֹּי: ״מְאוּרַת צְפָעוֹנִי״, כָּל חוֹר וּבֵקַע

עָמוֹק קָרוּי ״אוּר״: 29 יִסְבָּה. זוֹ שָׂרָה, עַל שֵׁם שֵׁסוֹכָה

בָּרוּחַ הַקּרֵשׁ, וְשֶׁהַכֵּל סוֹכִין בְּיָפִיָה. וְעוֹד, ״יִסְבָּה״ לְשׁוֹן "נְסִיכוּת", כָּמוֹ "שַׂרָה" לְשׁוֹן "שְׂרָרָה": 31 וַיִּצְאוּ אָתָּם.

יַשְׂרִי: וַאַבְרָם עם לוֹט וְשָׂרֵי:

⊗ ONKELOS ଔ-

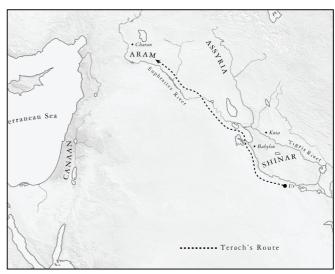
-⊗ RASHI ଔ

על פּנֵי הֵרָח אָבִיוּ. בִּחַיֵּי אָבִיוּ. וּמִדְרַשׁ אַגָּדָה™: יֵשׁ 28 אוֹמָרִים, שֶׁעַל יָדֵי אַבִיו מֵת, שֶׁקָבַל תֵּרָח עַל אַבָּרָם בְּנוֹ לְפָנֵי נִמְרוֹד עַל שֵׁכָּתֵּת אֱת צָלֶמֶיו, וְהִשְׁלִיכוֹ לְכָבְשַׁן הָאֵשׁ, וְהָרָן יוֹשֵׁב וְאוֹמֵר בִּלְבּוֹ: אָם אַכְרָם נוֹצֵחַ אַנִי מְשֵׁלוֹ, וַאָם נִמְרוֹד נוֹצֵחָ אָנִי מִשֶּׁלוֹ. וּכִשְׁנַצֵל אָבַרֶם, אָמָרוּ לוֹ לְהָרָן: מִשֵּׁל מִי אָתַּה? אָמַר לָהֵם הָרָן: מִשֵּׁל אַבָּרֶם אָנִי. הָשָׁלִיכוּהוּ לְכִבְשַׁן הָאֵשׁ וְנִשְׂרַף. וְזֵהוּ ״אוּר

and Sarai began to spread monotheism and gradually gathered around them a following of new believers.²⁶⁶ Their activities quelled God's anger, which had been increasingly intensifying with the spread of idolatry after

In the year 2018, when Abram was 70 years old, he visited Canaan briefly.²⁶⁸ As will be described below,269 God appeared to him while he was there and promised to give Figure 14: Terach Moves to Charan

the Flood.²⁶⁷



him Canaan and to make him the progenitor of the chosen people. Abram then returned to Charan. Since his father, Terach, had not wanted to accompany him to Canaan, Abram had to return to Charan to continue to care for him, for until God

^{266.} Below, 12:5. 267. Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, pp. 63-69. 268. Rashi on Exodus 12:40; Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, p. 202, notes 17 and 23, vol. 30, p. 233, note 37. 269. 15:7-21.

- 28 Abram grew up during the period after Nimrod and his followers had already migrated to the Plain of Shinar. Although raised as an idolater, Abram already perceived the folly of idol worship in his early childhood. When Abram purposely broke his father's idols, the latter brought him to Nimrod, who threw him into a fiery furnace. God miraculously saved Abram, and he emerged from the furnace unscathed. Abram's older brother, Haran, decided that he would side with whoever would win this confrontation. Upon seeing that Abram emerged unharmed, Haran declared himself to be on his side, whereupon Nimrod then cast him, too, into the furnace, and he died there. Thus, **Haran died during the lifetime of his father, Terach, in the land of his birth,** and, in fact, he died *because* his father, Terach, took Abram to Nimrod. The news of this incident became so widespread that Nimrod became known as Amrafel ("He who said, 'Fall [into the furnace!]'")²⁶⁰ and the city where it occurred became known as **Ur** ("the fire") **of the Kasdites.**²⁶¹ Another meaning of the word *Ur* is "valley," since it was the capital of Nimrod's kingdom in the Valley of Shinar.
- Maftir 29 Abram and Nachor married. The name of Abram's wife was Sarai, and the name of Nachor's wife was Milkah, the daughter of Haran, who was the father of Milkah and her sister Sarai, who was also known as Yiskah, meaning "[far]-looking," since she was gifted with Divine inspiration and could foretell the

future; "[good]-looking," since everyone enjoyed gazing at her beauty; and "royal dignity," parallel to her other name, Sarai, which means "my princess." Abram and Nachor, the two brothers, thus both married their nieces, two sisters—the daughters of their brother, Haran (see Figure 13).

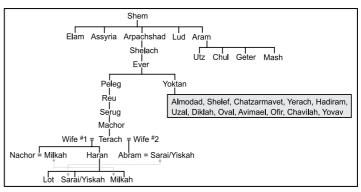


Figure 13: The Line of Shem

- 30 **Sarai was barren; she had no child.** And according to Abraham's astrological calculations, he would never have any children through her.²⁶²
- 31 The incident of the fiery furnace²⁶³ convinced Terach to himself espouse monotheism.²⁶⁴ But because he did not want to acknowledge his repentance publicly,²⁶⁵ he instead decided to move to a place where he would not be a public figure, thus avoiding the need to participate in public idol worship. **Terach took his son Abram; his grandson Lot, the son of Haran; and his daughter-in-law Sarai, the wife of his son Abram.** Terach and Abram **left Ur of the Kasdites with** Lot and Sarai, **heading toward Canaan.** They left Nachor and Milkah behind in Ur. On the other hand, Terach knew that moving all the way to Canaan would entail espousing monotheism publicly, and he was not ready to do this. So **they came as far as** the city of **Charan** in Aram, **and settled there** (see figure 14). While in Charan, Abram

^{260.} Rashi on 14:1, below. **261.** One of Abraham's nephews was Nachor's son Kesed. See below, 22:22. **262.** Rashi on 15:5, below. **263.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, p. 63, note 5. **264.** Rashi on 15:15. **265.** *Likutei Sichot*, vol. 15, p. 63, note 6.

22 וַיְּהְיִּי יְמֵי־לֶּרֵח חָמֵשׁ שָׁנִים וּמָאתַיִם שְׁנֶה וַיָּמָת הֶּרַח בָּחָרֵן: פ פ פ

קנ״ג פסוקים. בצלא״ל סימן.

-⊗ RASHI ശ-

32 וַּיָּמָת מֶּרָח בְּחָרָן. לְאַחַר שֶׁיָצְא אַבְרָם מֵחָרָן וּבְא לְאֶרֶץ כְּנַעַן, וְהָיָה שָׁם יוֹתֵר מִשְׁשִׁים שָׁנָה, שֶׁהָרִי כְתִיבּ־ּיּ: "וְאַבְרָם בֶּן חָמֵשׁ שָׁנִים וְשִׁבְעִים שְׁנָה בְּצֵאתוֹ מֵחָרְן", וְתָרַח בֶּן שְׁבִעִים שְׁנָה בְּצֵאתוֹ מֵחָרְן", אַרְבָּע בֵּן שָׁבְעִים שְׁנָה בְּעֵאתוֹ מֵחָרָן, עֲדִיִּן אַרְבָּעִים וְחָמֵשׁ לְתָרַח בְּשֶׁיְצָא אַבְרָם מֵחָרֶן, עֲדַיִּן נִשְׁאֲרוּ מִשְׁנוֹתִיו הַרְבֵּה. וְלְמָה הִקְּדִּים הַכְּתוּב מִיתְתוֹ שֶׁל מֶּרָם; שֶׁלֹא יְהֵא הַדְּבָר מְפַּרְסִם שֶׁל מֶּרָם לִּמַבְּרָם; שֶׁלֹא יְהֵא הַדְּבָר מְפַּרְסָם שֶׁל מֶּרָם לִּמְבִּים הַבְּתוֹ שֵׁלְאַבְרָם; שֶׁלֹא יְהֵא הַדְּבָר מְפַּרְסָם

חסלת פרשת נח

.70 בראשית יב, ד. **71.** שמואל־ב כג, כ.

בַּנּכֹל, וְיֹאמְרוּ: לֹא קַנִּם אַבְּרָם אֶת כְּבוֹד אָבִיו, שֶׁהַנִּיחוֹ זְקֵן וְהָלַף לוֹ: לְפִיכָף קְרָאוֹ הַכָּתוּב מֵת, שֶׁהְרְשָׁעִים אַף הַנִּיהָם קְרוּיִם מֵתִים, וְהַצַּדִּיקִים אַף בְּמִיתְתְן קְרוּיִם הַנּיּ״ן הֲפּוּכָה, לוֹמֵר לְּף: עֵד אַבְרָם חֲרוֹן אַף שֶׁל מְקוֹם בַּנוֹ״ן הֲפּוּכָה, לוֹמֵר לְף: עֵד אַבְרָם חֲרוֹן אַף שֶׁל מְקוֹם בָּעוֹלָם: instructed him explicitly to leave, he was still legally bound to observe the commandment of parental respect.²⁷⁰

By this time, Abram had learned of God's original instructions to humanity that were preserved by Shem and Ever.²⁷¹ He had begun to observe these teachings, which God would later give to his descendants as the Torah. Nonetheless, he did not circumcise himself, because this would have violated God's explicit commandment not to shed human blood;²⁷² his voluntary assumption of the Torah's commandments did not have the legal power to override an explicit directive.²⁷³

32 All of Terach's days came to 205 years, and Terach died in Charan in the year 2083. But because he was outwardly an idolater, he was considered figuratively "dead" even while he was alive, for the wicked are considered dead even in their lifetimes, whereas the righteous are considered alive even after their death.²⁷⁴

The Haftarah for parashat Noach may be found on p. 337.



72

^{270.} Likutei Sichot, vol. 15, p. 202, note 23. 271. Above, 11:17. 272. Above, 9:5. 273. Likutei Sichot, vol. 5, pp. 145-147. 274. See 2 Samuel 23:20.

Haftarah for Noach

Isaiah 54:1-10

Just as the Flood, chronicled in *parashat Noach*, cleansed the world from the cumulative negative effects of humanity's wrongdoing and prepared the world for a new order, the exile of the Jewish people is meant to cleanse them from the effects of their misdeeds and prepare them for the new order of the messianic Redemption. The comparison is made literally in v. 9.

54:1 In this prophecy, God speaks to the Jewish people after they have been exiled. Sing, O barren Jerusalem, you who feel as though you have never given birth; break into a song of praise and be jubilant, you who feel as though you have never been in labor; for I assure you that the children of the abandoned one, the Jewish people, shall be more numerous than the children of the married wife, i.e., Edom, says God. 2 Broaden the site of your tent, and let the curtains of your habitations be stretched out; be not sparing; lengthen your tent's anchor ropes, and secure your tent pegs. 3 For you will expand to the right and to the left, until your descendents dispossess nations and populate desolate cities. 4 Do not fear, for you will not be ashamed; do not be confounded, for you will not be disgraced; for you will forget the shame of your youth, and you will remember the reproach of your widowhood no more.

5 For your Maker is your husband, God of Hosts is His name. The Holy One of Israel is your redeemer; He will be called the God of the whole earth. 6 For God called you back like a wife abandoned by her angered husband, and grieved in spirit.

לא ילבה פּצְחִי רְגַה וְצַהֶּלִי 54:1 לא־חַלָה בִּירַבִּים בַּנִי־שִׁוֹמֵמה מִבְנֵי בִעוּלֵה אַבֵּל יָהוָה: 2 הַרְחֵיבִי | מִקוֹם אַהַלֶּךְ וַיִּרִיעַוֹת מִשְׁבָּנוֹתָיְךְ יַשִּׁוּ אַל־תַּחִשְׂבִי הַאַרִיכִי מֵיתַרִידְ ויתדתיד חוקי: 3 בייימין ושמאול תפרצי ווַרעַך גוֹים יִירָשׁ וְעַרִים נְשַׁמְוֹת יוֹשִׁיבוּ: 4 אַל־־ תַּירָאַי כִּי־לָא תַבֿוֹשִׁי וָאַל־תַּכַּלְמֵי כִּי לָא תחפירי כי בשת עלומיד תשבחי וחרפת אַלְמִנוּתֵיךָ לָא תַזְבָּרִי־עוֹד: 5 בֵּי בַעַלַיִדְ עשֵּׁידְ יָהוָה צָבָאוֹת שָׁמָוֹ וְגָאֲלֶךְ קְרוֹשׁ יִשְׂרָאֵׁל אֱלֹהֵי בָל־הַאָרִץ יִקּרֵא: 6 בִּי־כִאִשָּה עַזוּבָה וַעַצְוּבַת רְוּחַ כְּרָאֲדְ יִהֹוָה וָאֲשֵׁת נְעוּרֵים כֵּי תִּפָּאֵם אָמַר אֵלהַיִד: 7 בּרָנַע קַמְן עַזַבְתֵּיך וּבְרָחַמִים וָדלִים אָקבִצְדָ: 8 בִשְצֵף לֵצֵף הָסְתַּרְתִּי פַנֵי רגע ממד ובחסד עולם רחמתיד אמר גאלד יהוה: 9 בי־מי נה זאת לי אשר נשבעתי מעבר מיינה עוד עליהארץ בן נשבעתי מַקצָף עַלֵיך וּמִגְעַר־בַּך: 10 כֵּי הֶהַרִים יַמֹּוּשׁוּ וָהַגָּבַעוֹת תִמוּמֵינָה וְחַסְדִי מֵאָתֵך לְא־יַמוּשׁ וברית שלומי לא תמום אמר מרחמד יהוה:

Can the wife of one's youth be rejected?

says your God. 7 For a brief moment I forsook you, but with great compassion will I gather you in. 8 With a little wrath, for a moment, I hid My face from you, but with everlasting kindness I will have compassion on you, said God, your redeemer.

9 For this promise to Me is like the promise I made concerning the waters of Noah's flood: just as I swore that the waters of Noah would never again submerge the earth, so have I sworn that I will not be wrathful with you and will not rebuke you. 10 For even if the mountains move and the hills falter, i.e., even if the merit of the patriarchs and matriarchs is exhausted, My kindness will not depart from you, nor will My covenant of peace ever falter, says God, who has compassion on you.

Dedicated in honor of our children

Nathan, Yitzchok, Moshe Lev, and Gilana

May you continue to grow in the ways of our holy Torah

Yuri and Deana Pikover

